Page 57 Page 59 1 consulted around the world on educational matters in terms 1 A. Yes, it appears to be so. 2 of educating our children. The work I do is very public. 2 Q. Okay. 3 Most of the schools we work on are public institutions. 3 MS. BENDICH: So I would move the admission of No. 65. 4 Roosevelt High School is probably the most pertinent one to 4 5 my testimony today as a major restoration that I was 5 MR. WEBER: No objection. 6 responsible for. 6 HEARING EXAMINER: 65 is admitted. 7 Our work involves consensus building, a great deal of 7 (Exhibit No. 65 admitted into evidence.) Q. (By Ms. Bendich) So, Mr. McConachie, are you familiar with 8 collaboration with community groups, with teachers, parents, 8 9 outreach into community to make sure we're designing in a 9 something called Tomorrow's Roosevelt Neighborhood Plan? 10 way that is comprehensive and sensitive to the needs of the 10 A. I am. I've lived in the Ravenna neighborhood since 1989 and 11 neighborhood. 11 have been involved with varying planning, sustainability 12 Q. You mentioned some municipal work. What were you referring 12 efforts within the Roosevelt neighborhood over those many 13 13 years. So I am familiar with this plan. I was not the 14 A. I was heavily involved in the building we're sitting in 14 author of it or anything like that, but I have seen it. I 15 today in terms of its design, as well as Seattle City Hall 15 have referenced it. And as I recall it, made commentary on 16 across the street. So both of those were projects that our 16 it as it was being involved with -- being developed within 17 firm was responsible for. 17 the neighborhood. 18 Q. And have you served in any capacity on any boards in the MS. BENDICH: So taking -- we're going to get this -- get 18 19 19 an exhibit number here. And this is Friends of 20 A. I have. I served on the Seattle Landmarks Board for roughly 20 Ravenna-Cowen Exhibit No. 5. 21 eight years, six years as Chair of that board. I also 21 HEARING EXAMINER: Marked as Exhibit 66. 22 served on the Pioneer Square Preservation Board, as I 22 (Exhibit No. 66 marked for identification.) 23 recall, four years as Chair on a six-year cycle. 23 Q. (By Ms. Bendich) Okay. Mr. McConachie, you have a copy in 24 Q. Okay. 24 front of you? 25 A. Might have been three. I'm sorry. I don't remember 25 A. Ido. Page 58 Page 60 1 exactly. 1 Q. So it's dated March 1999 on the cover page. 2 Q. And any particular councils or task forces that you MR. WEBER: Excuse me. Could I have a copy, too? You 2 3 participated in? just have a slip sheet for it in your exhibits. 3 4 A. I have participated in the Mayor's Task Force on two 4 MS. BENDICH: Oh, I thought I had given -- I do have an 5 occasions. One for historic schools within our city; second 5 Q. (By Ms. Bendich) Okay. So it says the date is March 1999. 6 for transferable development rights within the City of 6 7 Seattle as two specific task force here in Seattle. Could you say how you understand this document came to be --Q. And have you provided me with a copy of your resumé? 8 8 come into existence? MS. BENDICH: I'm sorry? 9 9 A. I think the deeper history was the Growth Management Act 10 MR. WEBER: Go ahead. I was just noticing something had 10 encouraged neighborhoods throughout the state to develop 11 been handed up, and I didn't know what it is. 11 plans for their own growth. As I recall, this plan began 12 some three years before its published date. There were MS. BENDICH: Oh, it's the resumé. 12 13 MR. WEBER: Okay. development plans within the neighborhood. I don't think 13 14 MS. BENDICH: Do you need a copy? they were approved by the city until this document came in 14 15 MR. WEBER: Well, if you could reference what exhibit 15 1999. But the neighborhood worked on it from, if you will, 16 16 a grass roots level, in a generative way, developing the 17 MS. BENDICH: Well, we don't know -- it's Friends of plan over three, four years. And I -- I don't have specific 17 18 Ravenna-Cowen Exhibit No. 31. Okay. 18 memory of -- as to exactly when it began, but it was a slow 19 HEARING EXAMINER: Marked as Exhibit 65. 19 process of -- involving the community, involving the 20 MS. BENDICH: 65. 20 businesses, et cetera, within Roosevelt. 21 (Exhibit No. 65 marked for identification.) 21 And -- and a lot of its genesis was in focusing on the 22 Q. (By Ms. Bendich) And is this your resumé, Mr. McConachie? 22 fact that we were a potential site for transit. And so the 23 23 community was very interested in understanding how that 24 A. I'm sorry. What was the question? 24 might shape and impact the community. 25 Q. Is that your resumé? 25 Q. Do you know whether the city itself actually helped support

## Page 61

- 1 neighborhoods in developing their neighborhood plans at that 2
- 3 A. I believe there was city support of that development.

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

24

25

- 4 Q. And taking a look at page 5, if you would. So in here it 5 talks about urban villages being the center of the 6 comprehensive plan at that time. And does it define in here 7 what the neighborhood boundaries are for this urban village? 8
  - A. It does define those boundaries with a map as shown on page 6 of this document. There's sort of the hard line of the urban village, and then there's a dashed line of what you might call areas -- outreach area. Basically the community was interested not only in those living within -- living or working within that hard line boundary, but also an understanding of the potential urban village's impact on immediate neighbors.
- 16 Q. And just turning over to pages 7 and 8. So page 7, I 17 believe, gives just a general neighborhood profile and 18 history of the existing Roosevelt at that time. And then 19 turning to the next page, it talks about the history. And 20 what do you know about the history of Roosevelt?
- 21 A. What I -- what I know, I guess, is Roosevelt was an --22 Roosevelt began as a little node, a hub of commercial activity around the Roosevelt/65th intersection. That was 23 24 its -- it's the commercial hub of the village. There were 25 residential areas around that.

1 I remember seeing it referenced in the Alaska Yukon exhibit 2

Page 63

Page 64

- as a marker that got you to the university and north from --
- 3 from Downtown.
- 4 Q. And across 15th Avenue NE to the east, is there -- at that 5 time, even, was there any commercial activity?
- 6 A. The Ravenna neighborhood is east of Roosevelt. It 7 developed -- well, it may have been developing around the 8 same time, but it was a desig- -- I believe it was a town in
- 9 1906, and then was annexed in 1907. So 15, 16 years after
- 10 Roosevelt, the -- this little residential village of -- of 11
- Ravenna was annexed into the city as well. It's -- it's
- bounded by 15th on the west, 25th on the east, 65th slices 12
- 13 through it in the -- in the center as probably the only 14
- arterial that is -- is, you know, bifurcating the 15 neighborhood. But Ravenna was much more of a residential
- 16 area as opposed to the commercial hub that Roosevelt began 17
- 18 Q. Okay. So Ravenna, the town of Ravenna, started across the 19 street, and it started a little later; is that what you're 20 saving?
  - A. That's my understanding.
  - Q. And then it was subsequently annexed?
- 23 A. Correct, about 15 years after Roosevelt was.
  - Q. And Ravenna, to this day, extends from 15th Avenue NE over to about -- the next arterial over is what?

### Page 62

- Roosevelt has had a history of being an arterial intersection as it's beginning. As I recall, it was annexed into the city in about 1891. Much of its growth began around that time and into -- into the early 20th century. Roosevelt High School, for example, was built in 1922. I know that because I worked on it. So that was its area of significant growth.
- Q. And does it have -- is it kind of bifurcated? Does it have a commercial center and a residential center to it?
- A. Yeah, the node at 65th and Roosevelt was the historic commercial center that, of course, grew as the neighborhood developed. Around the Roosevelt neighborhood, it extends south to the Ravenna Boulevard, one of the historic Olmsted Legacy aspects of our city. To the west it's now the
- 15 freeway. Although, of course when -- I-5 was not built back 16 in the 1800s, so that was a later addition. To the north, I
- think it's up to about 75th; to the east, it goes to 15th as 17 18
- the boundary -- the arterials creating the boundary of the 19 neighborhood. But the node was -- was really at the two --
- 20 at the intersection of 65th and Roosevelt.
- 21 Q. And along 15th at that time, based on what your knowledge of 22 the history is, was there actually, like, a trolley car that 23
  - A. Yeah, that was a trolley avenue running from downtown, I think all the way up to 80th, till about the World War II.

1 A. 25th NE.

21

22

24

25

11

12

- Q. Are there any arterials intersecting that section of 2 3 Ravenna, this 10 blocks?
- 4 A. Well, on a north/south basis, no. The east/west basis, 65th 5 runs through the middle of the neighborhood.
- 6 Q. And today, where are arterials in the Roosevelt 7 neighborhood?
- 8 A. Within the neighborhood, Roosevelt 12th and 65th pretty much 9 create the crosshairs of the neighborhood. And, of course, 10 there are arterials around that neighborhood as well.
  - Q. All right. So starting with 15th, are there any arterials to the west of that? Is that Roosevelt?
- 13 A. West is 12th, then Roosevelt, and then all the way to the 14 freeway as primary arterials. 15
- Q. And on the east/west straight, it's NE 65th Street. And is 16 there another arterial even north of that?
- 17 A. Well, 75th is probably the northern edge of both Roosevelt 18 and Ravenna neighborhoods, and the Cowen-Ravenna Park forms 19 the southern edge of the neighborhood. So that's a natural 20
- 21 Q. And the residential section of Roosevelt, does that extend 22 along -- more closely to Cowen and Ravenna Parks? 23
  - A. Within Roosevelt, there's a -- there's an arc of -- of resident -- single-family residential historic bungalow character on the northern edge -- northern and western edge

16 (Pages 61 to 64)

24

	Page 65		
1	of Cowen Park. And then there's another grouping of	1	Page
2	residential houses north of the node of Roosevelt, heading	2	and there's a picture below that in which it says
3	up towards 75th.	3	making flousing on Roosevelt Way NE of a multistory
4	Q. Okay. So you had mentioned earlier that one of the major	4	an apartment apparently an apartment
5	concerns here, or one of the reasons for doing this, was	5	building; is that right?
6	Roosevelt community's concern about having a light rail	6	A. Uh-huh.
7	station. Tell me about that.	7	Q. Do you know that building?
8	A. It was at one point I remember the the light rail was	8	A. I do know that building.
9	planned ahead from the University of Washington all the way	9	Q. Is it an apartment building?
10	up to Northgate. The neighborhood, because it has a freeway	10	A. Yes, I well, I believe it is.
11	entry, and it's a commercial hub within this this this	11	Q. Okay. Are there any such buildings in across 15th Avenue in the Ravenna section?
12	regional stretch, felt that it would be appropriate to have	12	
13	a light rail station there. And part of this early planning	13	A. Along 65th, there are a couple of apartment buildings on the
14	of the neighborhood was in anticipation of the location	14	arterial, but outside of that specific arterial cluster
15	somewhere within the Roosevelt neighborhood. It wasn't at	15	along 65th in approximately 20th to 25th, there are
16	that time obviously determined.	16	Ravenna is a single-family neighborhood.
17	Q. So turning your attention to page 14, does that discuss the	17	Q. And turning to the next page, 21, if you look at the issues that are listed there are and go to the local
18	light rail station planning?	18	that are listed there and go to the last one which says,
19	<ul> <li>A. It does. Planning began in 1998 for a regional transit</li> </ul>	19	"Maintenance." At that time, was there a concern about the single-family housing stock?
20	system, including a planned light rail line with a station	20	A. Yes. As I mentioned a moment and the
21	to be built in Roosevelt.	21	A. Yes. As I mentioned a moment ago, there was there's sort of been a, for lack of a better word, a slumlord owner in
22	Q. Okay. And that came as the result of citizen action; is	22	the Roosevelt/Rayenna neighborhood at the
23	that correct?	23	the Roosevelt/Ravenna neighborhood at the corner of 15th and 65th for many years. And there was concern that that kind
24	A. I I know the citizens were interested in it, and, if you	24	of poor maintenance record and lock of the state of the s
25	will, lobbying for it. Obviously the authorities having	25	of poor maintenance record and lack of neighborly attention would spread as that slumlord purchased more property. And
		<u> </u>	
	Page 66		Page 68
1	jurisdiction over light rail made the final call.	1	
2	Q. All right. I think we covered that If you and I		
	Q. All right. I think we covered that. If you could turn to	2	it was an ongoing concern with neighbors. At almost every
	page 21. I think I missed something here. So were there	2 3	planning meeting, there were discussions of how to we deal
4	page 21. I think I missed something here. So were there certain goals set by the community in if you turn to page	1	planning meeting, there were discussions of how to we deal with this challenge.
4 5	page 21. I think I missed something here. So were there certain goals set by the community in if you turn to page 18.	3	planning meeting, there were discussions of how to we deal
4 5 6	page 21. I think I missed something here. So were there certain goals set by the community in if you turn to page 18.  A. In terms of anticipation within this plan, yes, there were	3 4	with this challenge.  Q. And so it mentions here about transient residents. Is that
4 5 6 7	page 21. I think I missed something here. So were there certain goals set by the community in if you turn to page 18.  A. In terms of anticipation within this plan, yes, there were goals to recognize the kind of urban village character that	3 4 5	with this challenge.  Q. And so it mentions here about transient residents. Is that a concern?  A. Yes.
4 5 6 7 8	page 21. I think I missed something here. So were there certain goals set by the community in if you turn to page 18.  A. In terms of anticipation within this plan, yes, there were goals to recognize the kind of urban village character that would come with a light rail station to increase density at	3 4 5 6	with this challenge.  Q. And so it mentions here about transient residents. Is that a concern?  A. Yes.  Q. Why? What are we looking for here in a neighborhood?
4 5 6 7 3	page 21. I think I missed something here. So were there certain goals set by the community in if you turn to page 18.  A. In terms of anticipation within this plan, yes, there were goals to recognize the kind of urban village character that would come with a light rail station to increase density at the hub where the station was was to be planned, and to	3 4 5 6 7	with this challenge.  Q. And so it mentions here about transient residents. Is that a concern?  A. Yes.  Q. Why? What are we looking for here in a neighborhood?  A. Well, the neighborhood's goals really focused on family
4 5 6 7 8 9	page 21. I think I missed something here. So were there certain goals set by the community in if you turn to page 18.  A. In terms of anticipation within this plan, yes, there were goals to recognize the kind of urban village character that would come with a light rail station to increase density at the hub where the station was was to be planned, and to have a gradual transition of building heights and densities	3 4 5 6 7 8	with this challenge.  Q. And so it mentions here about transient residents. Is that a concern?  A. Yes.  Q. Why? What are we looking for here in a neighborhood?  A. Well, the neighborhood's goals really focused on family liveable apartments, mixed-use projects, as well as
4 5 6 7 8 9 0	page 21. I think I missed something here. So were there certain goals set by the community in if you turn to page 18.  A. In terms of anticipation within this plan, yes, there were goals to recognize the kind of urban village character that would come with a light rail station to increase density at the hub where the station was was to be planned, and to have a gradual transition of building heights and densities as it as it feathered back into the single-family	3 4 5 6 7 8 9	with this challenge.  Q. And so it mentions here about transient residents. Is that a concern?  A. Yes.  Q. Why? What are we looking for here in a neighborhood?  A. Well, the neighborhood's goals really focused on family liveable apartments, mixed-use projects, as well as single-family homes. It was the intent was to create a
4 5 6 7 8 9 0	page 21. I think I missed something here. So were there certain goals set by the community in if you turn to page 18.  A. In terms of anticipation within this plan, yes, there were goals to recognize the kind of urban village character that would come with a light rail station to increase density at the hub where the station was was to be planned, and to have a gradual transition of building heights and densities as it as it feathered back into the single-family neighborhoods around Roosevelt and adjacent to Roosevelt	3 4 5 6 7 8 9	with this challenge.  Q. And so it mentions here about transient residents. Is that a concern?  A. Yes.  Q. Why? What are we looking for here in a neighborhood?  A. Well, the neighborhood's goals really focused on family liveable apartments, mixed-use projects, as well as single-family homes. It was the intent was to create a liveable community that attracted a broad variety of folks
4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1	page 21. I think I missed something here. So were there certain goals set by the community in if you turn to page 18.  A. In terms of anticipation within this plan, yes, there were goals to recognize the kind of urban village character that would come with a light rail station to increase density at the hub where the station was was to be planned, and to have a gradual transition of building heights and densities as it as it feathered back into the single-family neighborhoods around Roosevelt and adjacent to Roosevelt.  Q. And at page 20 of Exhibit 66, does it state what the housing	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	planning meeting, there were discussions of how to we deal with this challenge.  Q. And so it mentions here about transient residents. Is that a concern?  A. Yes.  Q. Why? What are we looking for here in a neighborhood?  A. Well, the neighborhood's goals really focused on family liveable apartments, mixed-use projects, as well as single-family homes. It was the intent was to create a
4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1	page 21. I think I missed something here. So were there certain goals set by the community in if you turn to page 18.  A. In terms of anticipation within this plan, yes, there were goals to recognize the kind of urban village character that would come with a light rail station to increase density at the hub where the station was was to be planned, and to have a gradual transition of building heights and densities as it as it feathered back into the single-family neighborhoods around Roosevelt and adjacent to Roosevelt.  Q. And at page 20 of Exhibit 66, does it state what the housing goals are?	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	with this challenge.  Q. And so it mentions here about transient residents. Is that a concern?  A. Yes.  Q. Why? What are we looking for here in a neighborhood?  A. Well, the neighborhood's goals really focused on family liveable apartments, mixed-use projects, as well as single-family homes. It was the intent was to create a liveable community that attracted a broad variety of folks from low cost, to high cost, from single occupancies, to families.
4 5 6 7 8 8 9 0 1 2 3 4 5	page 21. I think I missed something here. So were there certain goals set by the community in if you turn to page 18.  A. In terms of anticipation within this plan, yes, there were goals to recognize the kind of urban village character that would come with a light rail station to increase density at the hub where the station was was to be planned, and to have a gradual transition of building heights and densities as it as it feathered back into the single-family neighborhoods around Roosevelt and adjacent to Roosevelt.  Q. And at page 20 of Exhibit 66, does it state what the housing goals are?  A. Yes, it does. It lists four goals for housing. "Protect	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	with this challenge.  Q. And so it mentions here about transient residents. Is that a concern?  A. Yes.  Q. Why? What are we looking for here in a neighborhood?  A. Well, the neighborhood's goals really focused on family liveable apartments, mixed-use projects, as well as single-family homes. It was — the intent was to create a liveable community that attracted a broad variety of folks from low cost, to high cost, from single occupancies, to families.  Q. Then turning your attention on Exhibit 66 to page 17. What
4 5 6 6 7 8 8 9 9 9 1 1 2 2 3 3 4 3 4 5 3 4 5 3 4 5 3 4 5 3 4 3 4 5 3 4 5 3 4 5 3 5 3	page 21. I think I missed something here. So were there certain goals set by the community in if you turn to page 18.  A. In terms of anticipation within this plan, yes, there were goals to recognize the kind of urban village character that would come with a light rail station to increase density at the hub where the station was was to be planned, and to have a gradual transition of building heights and densities as it as it feathered back into the single-family neighborhoods around Roosevelt and adjacent to Roosevelt.  Q. And at page 20 of Exhibit 66, does it state what the housing goals are?  A. Yes, it does. It lists four goals for housing. "Protect and preserve the neighborhood's single-family character."	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	planning meeting, there were discussions of how to we deal with this challenge.  Q. And so it mentions here about transient residents. Is that a concern?  A. Yes.  Q. Why? What are we looking for here in a neighborhood?  A. Well, the neighborhood's goals really focused on family liveable apartments, mixed-use projects, as well as single-family homes. It was the intent was to create a liveable community that attracted a broad variety of folks from low cost, to high cost, from single occupancies, to families.
4 5 6 7 8 8 9 9 0 0 1 1 2 2 3 3 1 4 5 5 6 7	page 21. I think I missed something here. So were there certain goals set by the community in if you turn to page 18.  A. In terms of anticipation within this plan, yes, there were goals to recognize the kind of urban village character that would come with a light rail station to increase density at the hub where the station was was to be planned, and to have a gradual transition of building heights and densities as it as it feathered back into the single-family neighborhoods around Roosevelt and adjacent to Roosevelt.  Q. And at page 20 of Exhibit 66, does it state what the housing goals are?  A. Yes, it does. It lists four goals for housing. "Protect and preserve the neighborhood's single-family character, while accommodating the 25 percent increase in housing units	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	with this challenge.  Q. And so it mentions here about transient residents. Is that a concern?  A. Yes.  Q. Why? What are we looking for here in a neighborhood?  A. Well, the neighborhood's goals really focused on family liveable apartments, mixed-use projects, as well as single-family homes. It was the intent was to create a liveable community that attracted a broad variety of folks from low cost, to high cost, from single occupancies, to families.  Q. Then turning your attention on Exhibit 66 to page 17. What was the major issue that the neighborhood was concerned about?
4 5 6 7 8 8 9 9 0 1 1 2 2 3 3 4 5 5 5 5 5 7	page 21. I think I missed something here. So were there certain goals set by the community in if you turn to page 18.  A. In terms of anticipation within this plan, yes, there were goals to recognize the kind of urban village character that would come with a light rail station to increase density at the hub where the station was was to be planned, and to have a gradual transition of building heights and densities as it as it feathered back into the single-family neighborhoods around Roosevelt and adjacent to Roosevelt.  Q. And at page 20 of Exhibit 66, does it state what the housing goals are?  A. Yes, it does. It lists four goals for housing. "Protect and preserve the neighborhood's single-family character, while accommodating the 25 percent increase in housing units expected in the next 20 years. Develop a range of	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	planning meeting, there were discussions of how to we deal with this challenge.  Q. And so it mentions here about transient residents. Is that a concern?  A. Yes.  Q. Why? What are we looking for here in a neighborhood?  A. Well, the neighborhood's goals really focused on family liveable apartments, mixed-use projects, as well as single-family homes. It was the intent was to create a liveable community that attracted a broad variety of folks from low cost, to high cost, from single occupancies, to families.  Q. Then turning your attention on Exhibit 66 to page 17. What was the major issue that the neighborhood was concerned about?  A. There were a number of issues, but
4 5 6 7 8 8 9 9 0 1 1 2 2 3 3 4 5 6 6 7	page 21. I think I missed something here. So were there certain goals set by the community in if you turn to page 18.  A. In terms of anticipation within this plan, yes, there were goals to recognize the kind of urban village character that would come with a light rail station to increase density at the hub where the station was was to be planned, and to have a gradual transition of building heights and densities as it as it feathered back into the single-family neighborhoods around Roosevelt and adjacent to Roosevelt.  Q. And at page 20 of Exhibit 66, does it state what the housing goals are?  A. Yes, it does. It lists four goals for housing. "Protect and preserve the neighborhood's single-family character, while accommodating the 25 percent increase in housing units expected in the next 20 years. Develop a range of strategies to help encourage housing opportunities for wide	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	with this challenge.  Q. And so it mentions here about transient residents. Is that a concern?  A. Yes.  Q. Why? What are we looking for here in a neighborhood?  A. Well, the neighborhood's goals really focused on family liveable apartments, mixed-use projects, as well as single-family homes. It was the intent was to create a liveable community that attracted a broad variety of folks from low cost, to high cost, from single occupancies, to families.  Q. Then turning your attention on Exhibit 66 to page 17. What was the major issue that the neighborhood was concerned about?  A. There were a number of issues, but  Q. But on page as they I'm sorry. I gave you the wrong
4 5 6 7 8 8 9 9 1 1 2 3 3 4 3 4 3 3 4 3 3 3 3 3 3 3 3 3 3 3	page 21. I think I missed something here. So were there certain goals set by the community in if you turn to page 18.  A. In terms of anticipation within this plan, yes, there were goals to recognize the kind of urban village character that would come with a light rail station to increase density at the hub where the station was was to be planned, and to have a gradual transition of building heights and densities as it as it feathered back into the single-family neighborhoods around Roosevelt and adjacent to Roosevelt.  Q. And at page 20 of Exhibit 66, does it state what the housing goals are?  A. Yes, it does. It lists four goals for housing. "Protect and preserve the neighborhood's single-family character, while accommodating the 25 percent increase in housing units expected in the next 20 years. Develop a range of strategies to help encourage housing opportunities for wide range of residents. Support the adoption of the Roosevelt	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	planning meeting, there were discussions of how to we deal with this challenge.  Q. And so it mentions here about transient residents. Is that a concern?  A. Yes.  Q. Why? What are we looking for here in a neighborhood?  A. Well, the neighborhood's goals really focused on family liveable apartments, mixed-use projects, as well as single-family homes. It was the intent was to create a liveable community that attracted a broad variety of folks from low cost, to high cost, from single occupancies, to families.  Q. Then turning your attention on Exhibit 66 to page 17. What was the major issue that the neighborhood was concerned about?  A. There were a number of issues, but  Q. But on page as they I'm sorry. I gave you the wrong page number. On page 34. Sorry about that
4 5 6 7 8 8 9 9 1 1 2 3 3 4 3 4 3 3 4 3 3 3 3 3 3 3 3 3 3 3	page 21. I think I missed something here. So were there certain goals set by the community in if you turn to page 18.  A. In terms of anticipation within this plan, yes, there were goals to recognize the kind of urban village character that would come with a light rail station to increase density at the hub where the station was was to be planned, and to have a gradual transition of building heights and densities as it as it feathered back into the single-family neighborhoods around Roosevelt and adjacent to Roosevelt.  Q. And at page 20 of Exhibit 66, does it state what the housing goals are?  A. Yes, it does. It lists four goals for housing. "Protect and preserve the neighborhood's single-family character, while accommodating the 25 percent increase in housing units expected in the next 20 years. Develop a range of strategies to help encourage housing opportunities for wide range of residents. Support the adoption of the Roosevelt design guidelines for commercial and multifamily projects."	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	planning meeting, there were discussions of how to we deal with this challenge.  Q. And so it mentions here about transient residents. Is that a concern?  A. Yes.  Q. Why? What are we looking for here in a neighborhood?  A. Well, the neighborhood's goals really focused on family liveable apartments, mixed-use projects, as well as single-family homes. It was the intent was to create a liveable community that attracted a broad variety of folks from low cost, to high cost, from single occupancies, to families.  Q. Then turning your attention on Exhibit 66 to page 17. What was the major issue that the neighborhood was concerned about?  A. There were a number of issues, but  Q. But on page as they I'm sorry. I gave you the wrong page number. On page 34. Sorry about that.  A. Okay. I was okay. And page 34 it identifies one of the
4 5 6 7 8 8 9 9 1 1 2 3 3 4 3 4 3 3 4 3 3 3 3 3 3 3 3 3 3 3	page 21. I think I missed something here. So were there certain goals set by the community in if you turn to page 18.  A. In terms of anticipation within this plan, yes, there were goals to recognize the kind of urban village character that would come with a light rail station to increase density at the hub where the station was was to be planned, and to have a gradual transition of building heights and densities as it as it feathered back into the single-family neighborhoods around Roosevelt and adjacent to Roosevelt.  Q. And at page 20 of Exhibit 66, does it state what the housing goals are?  A. Yes, it does. It lists four goals for housing. "Protect and preserve the neighborhood's single-family character, while accommodating the 25 percent increase in housing units expected in the next 20 years. Develop a range of strategies to help encourage housing opportunities for wide range of residents. Support the adoption of the Roosevelt design guidelines for commercial and multifamily projects."  And I'm summarizing here; increase awareness of the need for	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	planning meeting, there were discussions of how to we deal with this challenge.  Q. And so it mentions here about transient residents. Is that a concern?  A. Yes.  Q. Why? What are we looking for here in a neighborhood?  A. Well, the neighborhood's goals really focused on family liveable apartments, mixed-use projects, as well as single-family homes. It was the intent was to create a liveable community that attracted a broad variety of folks from low cost, to high cost, from single occupancies, to families.  Q. Then turning your attention on Exhibit 66 to page 17. What was the major issue that the neighborhood was concerned about?  A. There were a number of issues, but  Q. But on page as they I'm sorry. I gave you the wrong page number. On page 34. Sorry about that
4 5 5 6 7 8 9 9 0 1 1 2 3 3 4 5 5 7 7 8 7 8 7 8 7 8 7 8 7 8 7 8 7 8 7	page 21. I think I missed something here. So were there certain goals set by the community in if you turn to page 18.  A. In terms of anticipation within this plan, yes, there were goals to recognize the kind of urban village character that would come with a light rail station to increase density at the hub where the station was was to be planned, and to have a gradual transition of building heights and densities as it as it feathered back into the single-family neighborhoods around Roosevelt and adjacent to Roosevelt.  Q. And at page 20 of Exhibit 66, does it state what the housing goals are?  A. Yes, it does. It lists four goals for housing. "Protect and preserve the neighborhood's single-family character, while accommodating the 25 percent increase in housing units expected in the next 20 years. Develop a range of strategies to help encourage housing opportunities for wide range of residents. Support the adoption of the Roosevelt design guidelines for commercial and multifamily projects."  And I'm summarizing here; increase awareness of the need for housing maintenance for both owner and non owner-occurried	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	planning meeting, there were discussions of how to we deal with this challenge.  Q. And so it mentions here about transient residents. Is that a concern?  A. Yes.  Q. Why? What are we looking for here in a neighborhood?  A. Well, the neighborhood's goals really focused on family liveable apartments, mixed-use projects, as well as single-family homes. It was the intent was to create a liveable community that attracted a broad variety of folks from low cost, to high cost, from single occupancies, to families.  Q. Then turning your attention on Exhibit 66 to page 17. What was the major issue that the neighborhood was concerned about?  A. There were a number of issues, but  Q. But on page as they I'm sorry. I gave you the wrong page number. On page 34. Sorry about that.  A. Okay. I was okay. And page 34 it identifies one of the goals, which was to improve the clarity, the identity of the neighborhood.  Q. And how about the issue?
4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 2 3	page 21. I think I missed something here. So were there certain goals set by the community in if you turn to page 18.  A. In terms of anticipation within this plan, yes, there were goals to recognize the kind of urban village character that would come with a light rail station to increase density at the hub where the station was was to be planned, and to have a gradual transition of building heights and densities as it as it feathered back into the single-family neighborhoods around Roosevelt and adjacent to Roosevelt.  Q. And at page 20 of Exhibit 66, does it state what the housing goals are?  A. Yes, it does. It lists four goals for housing. "Protect and preserve the neighborhood's single-family character, while accommodating the 25 percent increase in housing units expected in the next 20 years. Develop a range of strategies to help encourage housing opportunities for wide range of residents. Support the adoption of the Roosevelt design guidelines for commercial and multifamily projects."  And I'm summarizing here; increase awareness of the need for	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	planning meeting, there were discussions of how to we deal with this challenge.  Q. And so it mentions here about transient residents. Is that a concern?  A. Yes.  Q. Why? What are we looking for here in a neighborhood?  A. Well, the neighborhood's goals really focused on family liveable apartments, mixed-use projects, as well as single-family homes. It was the intent was to create a liveable community that attracted a broad variety of folks from low cost, to high cost, from single occupancies, to families.  Q. Then turning your attention on Exhibit 66 to page 17. What was the major issue that the neighborhood was concerned about?  A. There were a number of issues, but  Q. But on page as they I'm sorry. I gave you the wrong page number. On page 34. Sorry about that.  A. Okay. I was okay. And page 34 it identifies one of the goals, which was to improve the clarity, the identity of the neighborhood.

	Page 69		
1	into the community. There was talk about the clarification	1	Page
2	of residential single-family residential from the	2	district, its impact in the cultural development of its
3	commercial core. Just a better treatment and and upgrade	3	rioigridoniood, and its identity within the neighborhood
4	to the neighborhood.	4	no prominent, and the neighborhood relates to its
5	Q. Okay. And then turning your attention to page 40 of	5	processor.
6	Exhibit 66.	6	. Today you're and I'll
7	A. Page 40. Yes.	7	just say this; when you started preparing for your testimo
8	Q. So one of the headers here talks about community gathering	8	today, what were you originally going to testify about?
9	space. So did they have did the Roosevelt neighborhood.	9	A. You had asked me to talk about sort of the 10-minute walk
10	and perhaps let me just back up. In addition to what we	10	zone, some urban planning design impacts around that issue
11	call this particular defined boundary of the Roosevelt	11	Q. And did I inform you that Mr. Peter Steinbrueck had
12	neighborhood, did community members from Ravenna actually	12	testified about that issue pretty extensively yesterday?  A. That's what I heard.
	participate in the development of this plan?	13	
14 15	A. Yes. I know I know of several community members that	14	Q. So are we trying to move so we're not going to have yo
16	were in the Ravenna side of 15th that were heavily involved	15	go through in detail what he would've already talked about is that correct?
17	in this. I have neighbors, the Johnsons, who live across	16	A. That was my understanding.
	the street from me, who they're an architect and an urban	17	Q. Okay. So the next document lid like
18 19	planner, they they played a major hand. And another	18	Q. Okay. So the next document I'd like you to look at is what's called Roosevelt Neighborhood Design Guidelines,
20	woman I know who's a lawyer was also deeply involved in	19	which is Friends of Ravenna-Cowen Exhibit No. 6.
21	neighborhood planning, all of whom lived in Ravenna.	20	MS. BENDICH: Do you need a copy?
22	But, again, recognize that Roosevelt was our our	21	MR. WEBER: Let me see here. Nope. We've got it.
23	chopping area, our our local commercial zone. So it was	22	MR. BRICKLIN: What number is that then?
24	pertinent to them as to how the area grew.	23	MS. BENDICH: That would be marked as Exhibit 67, I
25	MS. BENDICH: Mr. Examiner, may I help you find something	24	believe.
	or	25	HEARING EXAMINER: Yes.
	Page 70		
1	HEARING EXAMINER: No.	1	Page 72
2	MS. BENDICH: Okay.	2	(Exhibit No. 67 marked for identification.)
3	HEARING EXAMINER: I'm good.	3	Q. (By Ms. Bendich) And are you familiar with this document, Mr. McConachie?
4	MS. BENDICH: Okay.	4	
5	Q. (By Ms. Bendich) So one of the recommendations here involves	5	A. I am familiar with this document. I was involved in its
0	Cowen Park. And they wanted the completion of an adventure	6	generation.
7	play area.	7	MS. BENDICH: Okay. I would move to admit No. 67.
	A. That happened.	8	MR. WEBER: No objection.
	Q. And that occurred?	9	HEARING EXAMINER: We also have 66 to be admitted. Do I have 65 here?
	A. Yes.	10	MS. BENDICH: Yes, I
	Q. And they also want other additions to the neighborhood. And	11	
	I think this goes through a whole bunch of them. And that's	12	HEARING EXAMINER: So 66 also needs to be admitted.
,	part of this plan; is that right?	13	MS. BENDICH: Yeah, okay. I move the admission of No. 66.
1	A. That's correct. There was improvement of the parks, of	14	HEARING EXAMINER: 66 and 67 are admitted.
	critical issues about open space, discussion of a town	15	(Exhibits Nos. 66 & 67 admitted into evidence.)  Q. (By Ms. Bendich) And what is the approximate the second of the
	square that has been an ongoing issue throughout the growth	16	Q. (By Ms. Bendich) And what is the purpose this is, I
	and planning of of the Roosevelt neighborhood.	17	believe, down at the bottom it says it's a City of Seattle
C	2. And if you could turn to page 43, please. You had mentioned	18	Department of Planning and Development document. And how is this generated.
	earlier that you were involved in the high school, Roosevelt		
	High School design issues. And you also said that you	20	A. This is, if you will, an update of the previous plan of
	served on the Seattle Landmarks Board?	21	Roosevelt as new information came to the neighborhood. And
A	. That's correct.	22	there was an opportunity to work with the city in kind of
Q	special about Roosevelt High School?	23	refining and shaping the design guidelines for the
Α	Roosevelt is a designated landmark within the City of	24	neighborhood to be upgraded.
	0		For example, there's a whole section of sustainability
	Seattle because of its architectural character, its	25	in here. By by this date the neighborhood had begun a

#### Hearing - Day 4 - 6/28/2018 Page 73 Page 75 1 sustainability committee. There had been many discussions 1 expanded into the Ravenna area across 15th? 2 both with the city, as well as within the neighborhood about 2 A. Not to my memory. 3 potential impacts of a more sustainable approach to 3 Q. Now, one of the things you were tasked to do, I believe --4 development as one example. 4 let me back up. Mr. McConachie, did you participate in any 5 Q. And so just take a look at page -- oh, it's page --5 way in making a comment about -- in the comprehensive plan 6 MR. BRICKLIN: Roman Numeral 4. 6 process, or participating in anything that happened in the 7 Q. (By Ms. Bendich) Small Roman Numeral 4. And it has a list 7 neighborhood -- about a proposal that was being made at that 8 of various things where these words, "Pedestrian 8 time to extend the boundary of 15th -- across 15th to the 9 environment, street level design, greenways, transitions, 9 east into the Ravenna neighborhood? 10 sustainability," and it continues on to the next page, "the 10 A. Yes, I believe I have attended planning committee meetings 11 high school heritage, and Ravenna Park and Boulevard 11 within the neighborhood in which this issue was discussed. 12 Heritage." Were these the thrusts of this design? 12 There was a petition that circulated that I believe I 13 A. Yeah. 13 signed. It's -- it's been a pretty hot topic within the 14 Q. Guideline? 14 neighborhood, so I've had numerous discussions around it. A. These were the, if you will, fine tuning of -- of defining 15 15 Q. Why? What are people concerned about, including yourself? 16 characteristics of the neighborhood that we wanted to make A. It seems a pretty arbitrary move. It damages the historic 16 sure were the focus of -- of future growth. 17 17 fabric of a neighborhood. There are other areas within the 18 Q. Is there anything in particular that you wish to highlight 18 Roosevelt neighborhood that the community has talked about 19 with respect to the goals and the design guidelines here? 19 where growth should occur, where actually the citizens, the A. Well, pertinent to this discussion, I feel there are some 20 20 families that lived in these neighborhoods wish to grow the really important defining characteristics of the Roosevelt 21 21 neighborhood. And I know the -- the community around the 22 neighborhood, and they have to do with the historic node, 22 park didn't want to grow density into these historic 23 the commercial center. The landmark presence within the 23 single-family homes. So it's been a pretty hot topic in neighborhood is -- is Roosevelt High School. And that's 24 24 terms of discussion of -- of the neighborhood. 25 part of the namesake of the neighborhood as well. We have 25 Q. And so how would they -- just by expanding it by about two Page 74 Page 76 1 the elegant south boundary, which is part of the Olmsted 1 and a half blocks, how would that -- and then upzoning it --2 Legacy of Seattle, the boulevard and the parks. And then we 2 how would that impact the neighborhood? 3 have this swath of historic homes that are historic 3 A. Neighborhoods have development patterns that -- that give 4 bungalows growing from 1900, primarily, through 1930, that 4 them character, give them a sense of cohesion and a sense of 5 are -- is an intact group of historic homes. 5 identity. Part of the -- the bigger planning within Seattle 6 Over the years there have been numerous architectural 6 has talked about maintaining these -- these neighborhood 7 tours of this as a -- as an intact bungalow neighborhood. 7 identities, making sure that as we grew, our urban village 8 The area recently was nominated for a National Landmark 8 boundaries didn't impinge upon the character of a place. So 9 District because of its intact nature of --9 within the little Ravenna south edge of Roosevelt, it would Q. Let me stop you there. You said landmark district. We've 10 10 mean that the -- the lot area relationships would change. 11 been hearing throughout this process here at the hearing, 11 The heights might change. The density of units per the size 12 different terminology, okay? Now, landmark has a potential 12 of lots might change. Open space, vegetation. Just the 13 significance, right? And then there's - it's called a 13 whole cadence of a neighborhood can change. 14 National Historic District. 14 And it's -- again, our neighborhood -- the Roosevelt 15 A. I may have misspoke. National Historic District I believe 15 neighborhood in particular has been very good about saying, 16 is how they refer to it from the federal perspective. 16 we recognize change, and we want to become an urban village, 17 Q. Okay. 17 and here's where we'd like change to be. And then when we 18 A. I'm a local landmarks guy, so I chucked that in. I'm sorry. 18 saw this imposition of -- of upzoning into specific Q. And do you know what the date of this particular design 19

single-family housing areas, the neighborhood said, no, this

is not where we wanted growth to be. You're going to mess

Q. So this upzone that was proposed during the comprehensive

plan, what was that based on? What was the rationale for

with a defining characteristic of what our neighborhood is,

and we'd prefer it not here.

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

guidelines was? Was this in 2015?

the boundary should be changed?

Q. During the process in 2015, was there any suggestion that

Q. Was there any discussion that the boundary should be

20

21

22

23

24

25

A. 2015, yes.

A. Not to my recall.

Page 77 Page 79 1 Becoming an urban village, the transit stop. 1 you've mentioned in the northeast -- is it the northwest 2 Q. No. How did they get to -- from the transit to 17th? 2 quadrant of the existing Roosevelt village, that there was 3 A. Oh, oh, I'm sorry. That was the 10-minute walk radius, 3 community support for increasing the density there; is that 4 which is obviously the -- the crux of the biscuit here. 4 correct? 5 There -- it appeared to -- to me, as I looked at this, that 5 A. That's correct. 6 there was a fairly arbitrary 10-minute walk radius around 6 Q. And has that -- at least in this revision, has that been 7 the -- around the station. And yet the comp plan talks 7 increased substantially? 8 about that being a contextual radius not a -- just a fixed 8 A. This is called out as residential small lot. So it has not 9 mathematical equation. My understanding was that it came 9 increased significantly, although a little. 10 out of a GIS mapping and was slightly revised therein. 10 Q. And along this area, you're overlooking -- or you're near 11 But the comp plan talks about it stopping at arterials. 11 the freeway; is that correct? 12 Well, it just crossed 15th into a single-family 12 A. That's correct. 13 neighborhood, which didn't make sense even from the rules of Q. What are the views from there? 13 14 what the comp plan talked about. The comp plan talks about 14 A. Pretty spectacular. Green Lake and the Olympic Mountains 15 maintaining these elegant neighborhoods. And here we just 15 are to the west. If you get a southern view, you get Lake 16 expanded south and eastward into one of these historic 16 Union and the City of Seattle. Obviously most of these are 17 little -- potentially federal historic districts. still single-family homes, so they're not standing tall to 17 18 As I said, in many neighborhood meetings there were get some of those views. Though, there has recently been 18 19 neighbors who lived slightly northwest of the station that 19 some apartment development around 67th that has just 20 said, we -- we're actually shifting part of the 20 commanding presence and views, I'm sure, to the south and 21 neighborhood. We're moving into rentals. The freeway's 21 the -- and the west. 22 fairly close. We -- we would like our area to be upzoned. 22 Q. So there is apartment development going in currently So we, the neighbors, said to the city, hey, here's a whole 23 23 along -- I'm just asking -- along -- facing the freeway, and 24 zone of the neighborhood that would like to grow and can 24 close to the freeway, around 67th or 68th? 25 more than accommodate the growth targets that the city had 25 A. Yeah. This is -- these are pretty desirable places, from Page 78 Page 80 1 put forth. 1 what I can see. I mean, there's a couple of problems here. 2 Q. If you could look at --2 One, the old single-family homes are -- are little, wood 3 A. This map? 3 buildings. They're -- that's not a construction system that Q. -- at the map. And if you would please give the hearing 4 4 is terribly good at -- at noise mitigation. The sound of 5 examiner --5 the freeway would be -- would be apparent; whereas, newer 6 MS. BENDICH: This is from the EIS, Mr. Examiner, and it 6 construction, high-rise or mid-rise construction, is usually 7 is the -- from, what is it, G that has the maps? Which 7 concrete and steel, more density, is able to more 8 effectively deal with the noise challenge of a freeway. 8 9 MR. BRICKLIN: G. 9 And we see this all over our city and cities all over 10 MS. BENDICH: G. And there's a --10 the world. You know, Capitol Hill has apartments all along 11 MR. WEBER: I don't think it's G. I think it's --11 the freeway because they have tremendous views of the Sound, 12 MR. BRICKLIN: G or H. 12 of Lake Union. I just got back from New York. My goodness, 13 MS. BENDICH: H, I think. Okay. 13 the New Yorkers know how to build luxury apartments with 14 MR. BRICKLIN: It's H. 14 views because that's -- that's an unchangeable aspect of who 15 Q. (By Ms. Bendich) Okay. Section H. And on the bottom there, 15 they are. 16 Mr. McConachie, there will be a summery -- a number of the 16 So I think the idea that modern construction and more 17 17 dense construction along a freeway -- I know there's been 18 MR. BRICKLIN: H-71 in the lower right-hand corner. 18 often spoken of, well, we can't put poor people next to the 19 Q. (By Ms. Bendich) H-71. 19 freeways. And I -- I kind of feel like that's a bit mythic 20 A. H-71, and it's identified as COS002228. 20 at this point in terms of the settlement patterns of what I MR. BRICKLIN: And is it Exhibit H-70, preferred 21 21 see in urban development around -- certainly around our 22 Alternative Roosevelt Urban Village? 22 country and around the world. These would be pretty --23 THE WITNESS: Urban village -- yes, Exhibit H-70, Proposed 23 pretty nice places to live with the views. 24 Zoning Preferred Alternative Roosevelt Urban Village.

Q. And you're saying that there's community support, or there

has been community support for that particular area?

25

Q. (By Ms. Bendich) So looking at that map, Mr. McConachie,

24

Page 81 Page 83 1 A. In several meetings I attended, folks who lived there asked 1 that you wish to point out? 2 that their area be upzoned so that they could sell as a A. R-LUG1, "Foster development in a way that preserves 2 block of neighbors to a developer and move on. 3 3 single-family residentially-zoned enclaves and provides 4 Q. Okay. Now, Mr. McConachie, I also, I believe, asked you to 4 appropriate transitions to more dense or incompatible uses." 5 point out inconsistencies with development into the Ravenna Again, all of these deal with this same edge of 5 6 area with the comprehensive plan; is that correct? 6 neighborhood, historic district, coherent sense of intact 7 A. Yes. 7 single-family houses that just got included into something Q. And did I also inform you that somebody had already did 8 8 based on this random walk zone. 9 9 Q. Anything else? 10 A. I do believe. A. I'm now moving to page 4 under historic resources, "Preserve 10 11 Q. So Mr. Steinbrueck had already had an exhibit, I believe the characteristics" -- this is GS 3.9, excuse me. 11 12 it's No. 8. And if we could -- have you looked at that? 12 "Preserve characteristics that contribute to communities' A. Yes, I have. The Inconsistent Comp Plan Policies by Topic? 13 13 general identity such as block and lot patterns, and the 14 Q. Yes. And would you just like to point out -- so we don't 14 areas of historic architectural or social significance." 15 need a new exhibit here -- point out from that particular 15 Again, I was trying to speak earlier to the settlement exhibit which particular points that are made in that 16 16 pattern of a development, and that changes over time. One exhibit apply equally as well here to the Ravenna community? 17 17 of the beauties of -- of this little landmark area -- or 18 A. On page 1 of Exhibit 8, probably the most important is I --18 excuse me -- historic district, is the settlement pattern, 19 from any perspective is R-HP1, "Promote the preservation and 19 is the relationship of buildings, the -- the 20 maintenance of existing single-family homes in single-family 20 positive/negative aspect of how buildings sit on the land. 21 zones, and control impacts to homes on the edge of the 21 And you -- you can't get that anymore. That happened in 22 single-family zones." This gets to defining characteristics 22 1910, 1920. The way we build today, it doesn't look like 23 of neighborhoods and making sure we don't grow into them 23 24 based on what I consider an arbitrary location of a Last is LUG14, "Maintain the city's cultural identity 24 25 10-minute walk. Promote -- another one just above that, 25 and heritage." There's a little heritage opportunity that Page 82 Page 84 1 R-LUG2, "Promote the growth of the Roosevelt Urban Village 1 we're missing on, I believe. in a manner that concentrates residential and business uses 2 2 Q. Okay. Thank you. Have you stated your -- you are an expert 3 on the commercial core, and near the light rail station, 3 on landmarks and historic resources. So are you giving us 4 with less dense residential mixed use and commercial 4 your opinion based on your personal opinion here, or on your 5 development along the commercial arterials that extend from professional opinion as to whether this should be considered 5 6 the core." Within the neighborhood, there was a 6 as a historic area? 7 transitional aspect of higher in the center, more dense, and 7 A. I guess both. I -- I have dealt with landmark structures 8 feathering out into the single-family neighborhoods around. 8 all over our state and nation. I try very hard in designing 9 Q. So we don't have a camera in this hearing room. Could you 9 around and with landmark structures to understand the 10 just explain what you were just doing with your hands? 10 context of the broader neighborhood, and to make sure that 11 A. I'm -- I'm -- if you will, I'm wedding cake stepping down as 11 as we change and grow and adapt to new critical needs for we go from the center of the neighborhood to lower density, 12 12 our society, that we maintain that sense of heritage and 13 lower-rise units, extending into a single-family zone. 13 presence of a landmark, be it a district or a building, as 14 Q. And is there a nat- -- I won't call it natural, but is there 14 well as accommodating growth. And I think there are 15 a built-in boundary that has a stopping point in terms of 15 opportunities here that have just simply not been carefully your wedding cake, or whatever you want -- along the 16 16 thought through. 17 arterial? 17 MS. BENDICH: Okay. Thank you. Do you have cross? 18 A. We in the neighborhood thought 15th was that boundary. It's 18 Oh, you had a question. Sorry, Mr. Bricklin. 19 been a historic separation between Ravenna and Roosevelt, 19 (Inaudible colloquy) and that's part of the -- the challenge of why I'm here 20 20 MR. WEBER: Could I just ask a clarification? I mean, I today is that we've sort of arbitrarily crossed the boundary 21 21 don't remember, is he actually one of your witnesses, David?

21 (Pages 81 to 84)

MR. BRICKLIN: Yes. We adopted the -- Ravenna's --

DIRECT EXAMINATION

Ravenna-Cowen's witnesses. I just have one question, in any

22

23

24

25

event.

22

23

24

25

neighborhood.

based on this 10-minute radii that I believe was not well

thought through. It lacked contextural understanding of the

Q. And did you have any other inconsistencies from Exhibit 8

Page 213 Page 215 1 started calling and wanting to come over for tea to see the Q. This is 155-C. That's your front porch? 1 inside of the house. And they'd come over and my husband 2 A. Um-hum. 3 would spend time with them and -- yeah. It was really cool. 3 Q. And your home, is that in good condition? 4 It was really cool. And her grandparents before they built 4 A. It is. 5 the home had lived on a reservation out north. I'm not sure 5 Q. And do you keep it up? 6 which one. But when she had gotten the house, the attic was 6 A. I do. 7 full of Native American baskets of which she got rid of all 7 Q. And then going to D of Exhibit 155, what's that? 8 of them and only kept one, and she sent it to us. 8 A. That's a picture of my dining room. 9 Q. Okay. These -- I'm going to next go through some 9 Q. And I'm looking at all the fixtures. Are those -- when you 10 photographs of your home --10 just said you were trying to keep this up as a Craftsman 11 11 home, were those Craftsman-type fixtures that you have? 12 MS. BENDICH: For counsels' information, this is Friends 12 A. They are. 13 of Ravenna-Cowen Exhibit 47 and -- 47 through 52. And I'm 13 Q. And then going to the last -- to the next to the last page, 14 going to pass these over to the Hearing Examiner. 14 which is E, what's that? 15 But I think it might be better, Mr. Examiner, just to put 15 That's my alley. 16 a staple on these and count it as one exhibit, and then we Q. How large is that alley? Very big? 16 17 can go through it. It would make life a lot easier to go A. One car can go down it. 17 18 through. 18 Q. And is that your car sticking out there? 19 HEARING OFFICER: We'll mark them as Exhibit 155 and label 19 20 them A through whatever they wind up as far as letters. 20 Q. Can a garbage truck come down this alley? 21 (Exhibit No. 155 marked for identification) 21 22 MS. BENDICH: Okay. 22 And then F, what is that? 23 Q. (By Ms. Bendich) So, Anne, these are in a bunch, but -- so 23 A. The next page? 24 we're just going to go through them one by one. 24 Q. The last page, yes. 25 A. Okay. 25 A. That's my parking in the back. Page 214 Page 216 1 Q. Okay. Okay. Showing you the first one, what is that a 1 Q. And is that you? 2 picture of? 2 That's me. A. A. Those are the townhomes across the street from my house. 3 3 And your dog? Q. So you said you lived on 15th Avenue Northeast? 4 4 A. That's my dog. A. I did. 5 Q. Is your property under 4,000 square feet in size? 6 Q. And is this a busy arterial? 6 A. Yes. 7 A. It's a very busy arterial. 7 Q. Okay. And, Anne, how many children -- or do you have any Q. Anne, is across the way the Roosevelt Urban Village? Across 8 children? 9 the street? 9 A I do 10 A. I'm sorry? 10 Q. And they're all grown up now, right? 11 Q. Is that called the Roosevelt Urban Village? 11 A. They are. 12 A. I think it is. 12 Q. And how many are there, three? Q. Yeah. And going to the next page of Exhibit 155, what's 13 13 A. I have three children, two girls and a boy. 14 14 Q. And any grandchildren? 15 HEARING OFFICER: And we're going to call these A through 15 A. I have six grandchildren and one great grandson. 16 16 Q. And currently, who is living with you in your home? 17 MS. BENDICH: A, B --17 A. My oldest granddaughter and my great grandson. 18 HEARING OFFICER: -- so just --Q. And do you also have an apartment in your basement? 18 19 MS. BENDICH: Okay. 19 20 Q. (By Ms. Bendich) Going to page -- this is the second page. 20 Q. And how did that come about? 21 It's going to be called page B. What's that? 21 A. How did that come about? Years ago -- my husband is an --22 A. The house with the hedge around it is my house, looking at 22 was an illustrator, and we built an apartment to have more 23 it from across the street. 23 24 Q. And going to the next page, which is --Q. And did you do all the work yourselves? 24 25 A. That's my front porch. 25 A. Yes, we did.

	Page 49	1	Page 51
1	Q. And what had you intended to do with part two with respect	1	respect to the area south of Northeast 65th Street between
2	to identifying cohesive neighborhoods, for example?	2	Northeast 65th Street and Northeast and 62nd, is that the
3	A. I had expected that the City would undertake another phase	3	all single-family area that you were previously describing?
4	which would involve neighborhoods and the neighborhood	4	A. Yes, it is, with the exception of 65th.
5	planning process and all of the the application of the	5	Q. Okay. And these are all could you just describe in
6	other criteria before establishing firmly a future land use	6	general I know you're not the historic resources person,
7	map with a boundary adjustment.	7	but could you describe in general what those houses are
8	Q. And have you looked at the MHA proposal for expanding the	8	like?
9	Roosevelt neighborhood?	9	A. Yes, I would say they're predominately early 20th Century
10	A. Yes. The boundary, yes.	10	teens and '20s smaller working class homes, for the most
11	Q. The boundary?	11	part of that era, with side yards, front yards, rear yards.
12	A. Yeah.	12	The architectural character of those houses is predominately
13	Q. Did that basically adopt these lines that you had put on	13	what might be called early what might be called early
14	this preliminary map?	14	first generation craftsman style, which is expressive of
15	<ol> <li>I would say not precisely but fairly closely, yes.</li> </ol>	15	framing and simplicity use of wood materials. They are
16	Q. So it expanded it over to the Ravenna neighborhood?	16	virtually all wood there may be one or two exceptions,
17	A. Yes.	17	brick. But there's a consistency of style and period to
18	Q. And it's based entirely on the ten-minute walk shed that you	18	those houses.
19	had on your map?	19	Q. Have you actually walked in that area?
20	A. That's right. That's correct. Okay. Let me get this	20	A. Many times.
21	material out of my way here. Okay. So here we go.	21	Q. Are those homes well maintained?
22	Q. So if you could identify that.	22	A. Mostly. Some have been let to get run down that were used
23	<ul> <li>A. Sure. Okay. We're looking at the EIS map of the oh,</li> </ul>	23	as rentals and are boarded up or have been torn down.
24	this is the University District EIS study. This is the	24	Q. Those are very few; is that correct?
25	University District.	25	A. Very few around the 65th and 15th area.
	Page 50		Page 52
1	Q. This is?	1	Q. Okay.
2	<ol> <li>Yeah, it's taken from that. And this is a map of the</li> </ol>	2	A. The so-called Sizely rentals (phonetic).
3	proposed zoning for alternative Roosevelt urban village.	3	Q. All right. I want to turn your attention to another section
4	Q. Could you read for the hearing examiner	4	of your report.
5	A. Yeah, okay.	5	A. Okay. And we're using the we're referring to the City's
6	Q the number down at the bottom?	6	redacted report.
7	A. COS_002228.	7	Q. The City's report.
8	Q. Okay. And looking at the expansion area that's shown on	8	THE COURT: Exhibit 50.
9	that proposed expansion of the Roosevelt urban village,	9	Q. (By Ms. Bendich) Exhibit 50.
10	could you describe that for us.	10	A. Exhibit 50. Okay.
11	A. The expansion areas	11	Q. I believe you said that you had compiled some data on the
12	Q. Yes.	12	actual housing density at the time that you did the report
13	A on this map? Okay. The it appears that the entire	13	in the Roosevelt urban village as it is in the solid lines,
14	expansion area proposed under MHA is to the east of north	14	that's what I'm referring to. I'm not talking about across
15	of 15th Northeast and encompasses, oh, it looks like six or	15	east to
16	seven blocks.	16	A. The existing urban village boundaries, yes.
17	Q. And south of south of Northeast 65th Street?	17	Q. And is there a chart in here in your study that describes
18	<ul> <li>A. Oh, yeah. It starts at it's hard to read 70th.</li> </ul>	18	THE COURT: Would you give us the page number, please.
19	Q. It starts at 70th?	19	MS. BENDICH: I believe it's page 136.
20	A. Yeah.	20	A. And Exhibit 50, page 136. Yes, I have it here.
21	Q. And it continues south?	21	Q. (By Ms. Bendich) What is this chart? Describe for us what
22	A. It's south to Northeast 62nd.	22	this chart is.
23	Q. To 62nd?	23	Well, it's titled: Urban Village Measurable
24	Or adjacent to Ravenna Park.	24	Characteristics. It's basically a set of data points for
25	Q. Is that area that you had previously at least with	25	each of the urban villages and urban centers.

	Page 57		Page 59
1	THE COURT: We'll take a break there and come back at	1	the ground, DPD contracted with Steinbrueck Urban Strategies
2	10:30.	2	to conduct field analysis of all the potential boundary
3	(Recess)	3	expansions. Some of the factors they considered were
4	THE COURT: We return with continued Appellant direct	4	proposed UV boundary expansion should follow street grid but
5	on and I'm sorry, were you direct or cross? I wasn't	5	not divide a cohesive neighborhood or street."
6	MS. BENDICH: I'm direct.	6	Did you
7	THE COURT: Okay. For Steinbrueck. Okay. Thank you.	7	<ol> <li>And also you left out two words there.</li> </ol>
8	MS. BENDICH: Yes. He was actually listed as a witness	8	Q. Oh.
9	for us too.	9	A. "Preferably arterials."
10	Q. (By Ms. Bendich) Mr. Steinbrueck, resuming your testimony	10	Q. But not divide a cohesive neighborhood or street. In fact,
11	from Friends of Ravenna-Cowen.	11	does this report reflect that you actually considered those?
12	Let's go back to the cover page again.	12	And with respect to the Roosevelt urban village.
13	A. Okay.	13	<ul> <li>A. I did, but the boundaries in the report were not fully</li> </ul>
14	Q. Let me ask you a couple of other questions before we get	14	informed by these criteria. They were primarily informed by
15 16	there.	15	the ten-minute distance they the metrics of travel by
17	A. Sure. The cover page     Q. Meaning the one from the City of Seattle.	16	foot.
18	A. From Diane Sugimura?	17	Q. And that is when you say you considered it, is that
19		18	anywhere in here in this report, that you considered that
20	Q. Right. As a planner, would you consider a ten-minute walk zone the only factor that should be considered when deciding	19	with respect to the Roosevelt urban village?
21	whether to do an expansion of an urban village or upzoning?	20	A. No, I don't believe it is.
22	A. No.	21	Q. Now, let's assume that you are a reader of the MHA FEIS and
23	Q. Why not?	23	you have these zoning maps that you've referred to here.
24	A. It's a relatively new concept, and it is seen as an	24	Is there any way you could tell whether or not the
25	innovative planning tool around supporting walkable areas	25	Roosevelt urban village expansion is a cohesive neighborhood?
	, and a second s		neighborhood :
	Page 58	WARRENT RIGHTAN	Page 60
1	around transit centers as a factor to consider in land in	1	A. No. Not any more than a map of the streets of the city
2	urban planning through support walkabilty and transit	2	streets, which is basically what that is. So it doesn't
3	ridership.	3	provide anything close to sufficient information.
4	Q. Okay. But is it the only factor that should be considered?	4	Q. So is there any information about that within the report to
5	A. Not by any means.	5	your to the best of your excuse me, in the FEIS to the
6	Q. And why is that?	6	best of your recollection?
7	<ol> <li>There is much that is necessary to achieve true walkability,</li> </ol>	7	A. There are some descriptions, some narrative that is in the
8	a neighborhood where people want to walk and a lot of	8	report that sort of generally describes some of the
9	environmental factors. And I would just mention things	9	neighborhood characteristics and features that I saw on my
10	that we're talking about the walk shed itself now as a	10	field visits.
11	defining principle for addressing areas of concentrated	11	Q. I'm not talking about your report.
12	density and future growth. But it ignores issues of	12	A. Yeah, I'm sorry.
13	neighborhood cohesion, of character historic character,	13	Q. I'm talking about the EIS.
14	esthetics, topography, underlying land uses, established	14	A. Oh, I'm sorry. So would you restate that, please.
15	built form, other physical both manmade or humanly	15	Q. Okay. To the best of your recollection - and it's a big
16	made and natural conditions.	16	document in the MHA FEIS itself is there anything in
17	Q. So if you were planning an expansion, would you want to	17	there that could lead a reader to know that there was a
18 19	consider truly consider all of those?	18	cohesive neighborhood in the expansion area for the
	I would. And I recommended that to the City in very clear and definitive terms.	19	Roosevelt urban village?
20	and definitive terms.	20	A. No.
20 21	O Okay Then turning your attention he do to the	21	Q. Do you think that's important to have that information in
21	Q. Okay. Then turning your attention back to the cover page		
21 22	from Ms. Sugimura.	22	there?
21 22 23	from Ms. Sugimura. A. Yes.	22 23	there?  A. Absolutely. And as a former decision maker on the city
21 22	from Ms. Sugimura.	22	there?

# 2 3 4 5 6 BEFORE THE HEARING EXAMINER FOR THE CITY OF SEATTLE 7 In the Matter of the Appeals of Hearing Examiner File: 8 W-17-006 through WALLINGFORD COMMUNITY W-17-014 9 COUNCIL, ET AL. 10 Of Adequacy of FEIS Issued by the Director, Office of Planning and 11 Community Development 12 13 14 15 FRIENDS OF RAVENNA-COWEN 16 17 TRANSCRIPT EXCERPTS OF JOHN STEWART 18 FOR CLOSING ARGUMENT 19 20 21 22 23 24

Page 37 Page 39 1 THE WITNESS: There's no index. And --1 Q. Okay. So is it your understanding that the minimum size lot 2 MR. BRICKLIN: But two documents --2 that's required for a low-rise 1 is 5,000 square feet? HEARING EXAMINER: Okay. So it's in Exhibit F. All 3 3 4 right. Q. And for low-rise 2, I think if you turn to page 30 --4 THE WITNESS: Yeah. 5 A. Minimum lot size is 10,000 square feet. HEARING EXAMINER: That was --6 6 Q. Now, Mr. Stewart, have you reviewed the lot sizes for every 7 MR. WEBER: Judy, you could refer to the Bates number. 7 house in the Ravenna-Cowen North Historic District? 8 too, if you wanted to. That would help orient if there's 8 9 nothing else you can rely on. 9 Q. And where did you get those records from? 10 MS. BENDICH: There is -- it's Exhibit 2, which is the MHA A. Again, I -- I -- from MetroScan. 10 11 FEIS, and then it goes -- when you go to Appendix F, you 11 Q. MetroScan. Do you mean from the King County -- did that 12 have to go in a couple of pages. 12 come from the King County Assessor? 13 MR. MITCHELL: Is it -- did you have it open in the big --13 A. The -- they came from my title insurance representative. So I was just wondering if there was a Bates number you could 14 14 for each -- for each parcel, I have a -- a square footage 15 refer to, because then we could all get to it. Not on 15 16 yours. I don't (inaudible). 16 Q. Okay. So let's first turn our attention to the area that's 17 HEARING EXAMINER: 002066. 17 east of 15th Avenue Northeast on this map, proposed upzone. 18 MR. BRICKLIN: He got it, Judy, yeah. 18 And due east, just along 15th Avenue Northeast, what is the 19 Q. (By Ms. Bendich) So, Mr. Stewart, have you reviewed this proposed upzoning? 19 20 section of the EIS on MHA development examples? 20 A. Due east of 15th? 21 21 Q. Yes. And just below Northeast 65th Street. 22 Q. So first let's just go to residential small lot, section --22 A. So between 63rd and --23 does it have a page down at the bottom of that? 23 Q. On 15th. 24 MR. BRICKLIN: 10. 24 A. -- and on 15th is LR1. LR -- LR2. I'm sorry, LR1, yep. MS. BENDICH: Huh? 25 25 The LR2 is across -- is on the west side of the street. LR1 Page 38 Page 40 1 MR. BRICKLIN: Page 10. 1 is on the east side of the street 2 MS. BENDICH: Page 10. Yes, I'm sorry. It's right in 2 Q. The LR1 zoning, does that run from Northeast 65th Street all 3 front of me. 3 the way south to Northeast 62nd Street? 4 A. Yes, that's the beginning of this section. 4 Q. (By Ms. Bendich) Okay. So what are the requirements for --5 5 Q. And so it's just -- it affects some of the lots that are 6 just the lot size requirements for building residential 6 closer to Northeast 65th Street; is that correct? 7 small lot? 7 8 A. 2,000 square feet. Maximum density is one unit per 2.000 8 Q. Okay. And what's the lot size again that we have to have 9 square feet of lot area. 9 for an LR1? Q. So what's the size of the overall lot that you need to have 10 10 A. 5,000. 11 for a residential small lot? 11 Q. LR1, I think -- okay, yes. Okay. And have you taken a look 12 A. The smallest lot that you can have for an attached townhome 12 at all of the lot sizes from heading south from Northeast 13 is 4,000 square feet. 13 65th Street down to Northeast 62nd Street along 15th Avenue 14 Q. And then if we go to the section on low-rise 1 --14 Northeast? 15 A. That's page 18. 15 A. Yes Q. Beginning of page 18, or is it 20? What have you got? 16 16 Q. And what -- are those lot sizes 4,000 square feet? 17 A. 18 is beginning of low-rise, and --17 A. No. They're all under 4,000 square feet. 18 Q. And there are specification --Q. And the minimum lot size, even for a residential small lot 18 19 A. And 20 is low-rise 1. 19 is what? 20 Q. And lower --20 A. 5.000 --21 A. And the lot size is -- is 5,000 square feet. 21 Q. Four --22 Q. So that's --22 A. 4,000 for a residential small lot. 23 A. For apartments. 23 Q. And you said 5,000 is LR1? 24 Q. All right. Just let me ask. 24 A. Yes. 25 A. Yeah. 25 Q. Okay. So even though it's now showing as a proposal to

	Page 41	Τ	P 42
1	upzone it to LR1 and LR1 is 5,000; is that right? And	١,	Page 43
2	then south of Northeast 63rd Street to residential small	1 2	Northeast, those corner lots are odd shaped, and those are
3	lot	3	the only lots that are over 5,000 square feet. But they're
4	A. Yes.	4	odd shaped. They're not rectangular.
5	Q which you said was 4,000 square feet; with the current	5	Q. And the other ones are all less than 5,000?  A. Yes.
6	lot size, is that possible?	6	
7	A. Not on an individual lot.	7	Q. And you just mentioned alleys. Have you also walked the alleys?
8	Q. And what would you have to do in order to make it so that it	8	A. Yes.
9	was buildable up to those specifications?	9	Q. Okay. So let's take the alley right in back of
10	A. You'd have to combine all lots.	10	Ms. McGowan's, between Ms. McGowan's house and Mr. Gania's
11	Q. And have developers been trying to do that along	11	house.
12	Northeast 15th Avenue Northeast?	12	A. Uh-huh.
13	A. Yes.	13	Q. Did you measure that alley?
14	Q. And we heard, I believe, testimony from Ms. Ann McGowan the	14	A. That's a 10-foot alley.
15	other day about the developers and the efforts that were	15	Q. And I believe they testified that the garbage trucks
16	going on on that street. So are you aware of any developers	16	couldn't get through. Did you have concerns about that
17	who are owning property along or had property along that	17	alley?
18	area that's being proposed as LR1?	18	A. Well, it's garbage trucks, fire trucks, and access for any
19	A. Yes.	19	multifamily development along 15th.
20	Q. Okay. And then let's just go to 16th Avenue Northeast from	20	Q. How about big construction trucks?
21	65th Street Northeast on the north, to Northeast 62nd	21	A. The challenge with this this the configuration of this
22	Street.	22	plat is that the streets are only 30 feet wide. Everything
23	A. Uh-huh.	23	that runs east/west is only 30 feet wide. Everything
24	Q. Along the west side, so backing where Ms. Ann McGowan's	24	park cars on both sides of those streets, both the north
25	house is, and going down Northeast 60 16th Northeast, and	25	side and the south side, and you're trying to approach a
	, and a second partition of the second partition of th	23	side and the south side, and you're trying to approach a
	Page 42	mankeem hard eepse needs	Page 44
1	where Mr. Gania's [phonetic] home is, what are the lot sizes	1	10-foot alley with a large vehicle, it it doesn't work.
2	there?	2	I my office is at home, and and I live across from one
3	A. 4,000 less than 4,000 square feet.	3	of those alleys. And frequently we hear the sound of
4	Q. So there, too, there's these would be less even than the	4	garbage trucks honking to have people move their cars out of
5	residential small lot?	5	the out of the parking places.
6	A. Yes.	6	Q. Okay. And then let's take let's go up the next alley.
7	Q. Now, in looking at the zoning in the Cowen area, you	7	Is there an alley between 16th Avenue Northeast and 17th
8	mentioned that you needed that there were actually some	8	Avenue Northeast?
9	areas here that were LR1, and those are shown by the	9	A. Yes.
10	crosshatching	10	Q. And tell us about that alley.
11	A. Yes.	11	A. So, one of the issues that I found in in reviewing the
12	Q in the darker tan color. And those require 5,000 square	12	EIS statement was that there's no attention to elevations,
13	feet; is that right?	13	to grades that take place in the on the on the on
14	A. Yes.	14	the ground. And so in this case, 65th Street rises
15	Q. And did you find any properties that were 5,000 square feet?	15	substantially from 16th to 17th. It also falls from 65th to
16	A. The properties that I found that were that were the	16	63rd. So there's a high point at the intersection of 65th
17	only properties I found that were over 5,000 square feet	17	and 17th. Halfway between 16th and 17th, there's an alley.
18	were sort of odd-shaped parcels at the end of a block.	18	That alley is unimproved. It is grass for the first two
19	You'll you'll notice that 63rd Street comes at an angle	19	parcels coming from 65th. When you take into when you
20	at the northern border of that. 63rd, in the middle of	20	walk that alley and look down into the properties that are
	that, that zone. The edge of the zone on the north side, if	21	on 16th, you see that the the properties have been
21	and a second to the second to	22	graded, level, and that the alley at the highest point is
	we're staying between 15th Avenue Northeast and Brooklyn		
21	Avenue Northeast, the northern edge of that zone, L1, is	23	
21 22		23 24	over 10 feet above the backyard of the house on on 16th.  And over the course of time, nobody has been able to build

	Page 5		Page
1		1	your deposition?
2	EXHIBIT INDEX	2	A. Yes, I believe I did.
3	NO. DESCRIPTION MARKED RECEIVED	3	Q. And do you wish to correct that testimony?
5	NO. DESCRIPTION WARKED RECEIVED	4	A. No, I don't believe so.
	292 Email to Mr. Welch 14 14	5	Q. Okay. We'll get to that. I'd like to shift to the start
6	293 MHA Summaries 48 48 294 Guide for making an EIS 50 50	6	talking about the HALA process. When was the HALA Advisory
7	294 Guide for making an EIS 50 50 295 DEIS comment form 51 51	7	Committee first established?
	296 Map of proposed areas affected by MHA 52 53	8	A. I believe in 2014.
8	297 Community Input process 53 54	9	Q. And did you recall better that it was September 2014, that
9	298 Email 92 92 299 Ms. Graham Resume 115 117	10	you testified to that?
	300 Trees for All 127 129	11	A. I don't recall the specific month of 2014.
10	301 2017 Parks and Open Space Plan 131 134	12	Q. At this time?
11	302 2018 Combined Sewer Overflow 146 147	13	A. At this time.
11	Long Term Control Plan Update 303 Excerpt from Sammamish Town Center EIS 175 175	14	Q. So if I told you you said September, 2014, you wouldn't
12	304 Historic resource section of draft EIS 220 221	15	argue with that, right?
13		16	A. No.
14 15		17	Q. Okay. And at what point was OPCD working on various
16		18	recommendations from the HALA Advisory Committee?
17		19	A. My recollection is that the recommendations from the HALA
18 19		20	Advisory Committee came out, I believe in June of 2015.
20		21	NOPCD began working on implementing some of those
21		22	recommendations shortly after that.
22		23	Q. All right. So what does that implementation include?
23		24	A. Well, the recommendations from the HALA Advisory Committee
25		25	include about 60 or so different strategies. I don't recall
	Page 6		Page 8
1	Page 6 -00o-	1	
1 2		1 2	which were the very first ones to the OPCD undertook by
	-000-	1000	which were the very first ones to the OPCD undertook by implementation means taking some of those recommendations
2	-000-	2	which were the very first ones to the OPCD undertook by
2 3 4	-o0o- August 31, 2018	2	which were the very first ones to the OPCD undertook by implementation means taking some of those recommendations from that advisory committee and taking the steps to put them into effect.
2 3 4 5	-o0o- August 31, 2018  THE COURT: We're to continue with cross for Mr. Welch.	2 3 4	which were the very first ones to the OPCD undertook by implementation means taking some of those recommendations from that advisory committee and taking the steps to put them into effect.  Q. And on the basis of that, did OPCD prepare maps?
2 3 4 5	-o0o- August 31, 2018  THE COURT: We're to continue with cross for Mr. Welch. It looks like we don't have some counsel here. So we're not	2 3 4 5	which were the very first ones to the OPCD undertook by implementation means taking some of those recommendations from that advisory committee and taking the steps to put them into effect.  Q. And on the basis of that, did OPCD prepare maps?  A. Well, it's a little hard for me to answer in a sense that
2 3 4 5 6 7	-o0o- August 31, 2018  THE COURT: We're to continue with cross for Mr. Welch. It looks like we don't have some counsel here. So we're not picking up the conversation on closing argument.	2 3 4 5 6	which were the very first ones to the OPCD undertook by implementation means taking some of those recommendations from that advisory committee and taking the steps to put them into effect.  Q. And on the basis of that, did OPCD prepare maps?  A. Well, it's a little hard for me to answer in a sense that the HALA recommendations are very broad. They include some
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	-o0o- August 31, 2018  THE COURT: We're to continue with cross for Mr. Welch. It looks like we don't have some counsel here. So we're not picking up the conversation on closing argument.  MS. BENDICH: No, but we just discussed that. Mr. Bricklin will be here and we will get it resolved today.  THE COURT: We'll wait until they get here.	2 3 4 5 6 7	which were the very first ones to the OPCD undertook by implementation means taking some of those recommendations from that advisory committee and taking the steps to put them into effect.  Q. And on the basis of that, did OPCD prepare maps?  A. Well, it's a little hard for me to answer in a sense that
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	-o0o- August 31, 2018  THE COURT: We're to continue with cross for Mr. Welch. It looks like we don't have some counsel here. So we're not picking up the conversation on closing argument. MS. BENDICH: No, but we just discussed that. Mr. Bricklin will be here and we will get it resolved today. THE COURT: We'll wait until they get here. MS. BENDICH: Okay.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	which were the very first ones to the OPCD undertook by implementation means taking some of those recommendations from that advisory committee and taking the steps to put them into effect.  Q. And on the basis of that, did OPCD prepare maps?  A. Well, it's a little hard for me to answer in a sense that the HALA recommendations are very broad. They include some measures related to land use and zoning such as MHA, but then many other recommendations that are not land use
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	-o0o- August 31, 2018  THE COURT: We're to continue with cross for Mr. Welch. It looks like we don't have some counsel here. So we're not picking up the conversation on closing argument.  MS. BENDICH: No, but we just discussed that. Mr. Bricklin will be here and we will get it resolved today.  THE COURT: We'll wait until they get here.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	which were the very first ones to the OPCD undertook by implementation means taking some of those recommendations from that advisory committee and taking the steps to put them into effect.  Q. And on the basis of that, did OPCD prepare maps?  A. Well, it's a little hard for me to answer in a sense that the HALA recommendations are very broad. They include some measures related to land use and zoning such as MHA, but then many other recommendations that are not land use focussed, such as strengthening tenant protections and
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 2	-o0o- August 31, 2018  THE COURT: We're to continue with cross for Mr. Welch. It looks like we don't have some counsel here. So we're not picking up the conversation on closing argument.  MS. BENDICH: No, but we just discussed that. Mr. Bricklin will be here and we will get it resolved today.  THE COURT: We'll wait until they get here.  MS. BENDICH: Okay.  CROSSEXAMINATION (continuing)  BY MS. BENDICH:	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	which were the very first ones to the OPCD undertook by implementation means taking some of those recommendations from that advisory committee and taking the steps to put them into effect.  Q. And on the basis of that, did OPCD prepare maps?  A. Well, it's a little hard for me to answer in a sense that the HALA recommendations are very broad. They include some measures related to land use and zoning such as MHA, but then many other recommendations that are not land use
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 2 3	-o0o- August 31, 2018  THE COURT: We're to continue with cross for Mr. Welch. It looks like we don't have some counsel here. So we're not picking up the conversation on closing argument.  MS. BENDICH: No, but we just discussed that. Mr. Bricklin will be here and we will get it resolved today.  THE COURT: We'll wait until they get here.  MS. BENDICH: Okay.  CROSSEXAMINATION (continuing)  BY MS. BENDICH:  Q. Good morning, Mr. Welch?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	which were the very first ones to the OPCD undertook by implementation means taking some of those recommendations from that advisory committee and taking the steps to put them into effect.  Q. And on the basis of that, did OPCD prepare maps?  A. Well, it's a little hard for me to answer in a sense that the HALA recommendations are very broad. They include some measures related to land use and zoning such as MHA, but then many other recommendations that are not land use focussed, such as strengthening tenant protections and renewing the housing levy, which happened in August of 2016,
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 2 3 4	-o0o- August 31, 2018  THE COURT: We're to continue with cross for Mr. Welch. It looks like we don't have some counsel here. So we're not picking up the conversation on closing argument.  MS. BENDICH: No, but we just discussed that. Mr. Bricklin will be here and we will get it resolved today.  THE COURT: We'll wait until they get here.  MS. BENDICH: Okay.  CROSSEXAMINATION (continuing)  BY MS. BENDICH:  Q. Good morning, Mr. Welch?  A. Good morning.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	which were the very first ones to the OPCD undertook by implementation means taking some of those recommendations from that advisory committee and taking the steps to put them into effect.  Q. And on the basis of that, did OPCD prepare maps?  A. Well, it's a little hard for me to answer in a sense that the HALA recommendations are very broad. They include some measures related to land use and zoning such as MHA, but then many other recommendations that are not land use focussed, such as strengthening tenant protections and renewing the housing levy, which happened in August of 2016, I believe. So to the extent you're referring to MHA, at
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 2 3 4 5	-o0o- August 31, 2018  THE COURT: We're to continue with cross for Mr. Welch. It looks like we don't have some counsel here. So we're not picking up the conversation on closing argument.  MS. BENDICH: No, but we just discussed that. Mr. Bricklin will be here and we will get it resolved today.  THE COURT: We'll wait until they get here.  MS. BENDICH: Okay.  CROSSEXAMINATION (continuing)  BY MS. BENDICH:  Q. Good morning, Mr. Welch?  A. Good morning.  Q. Did you take a look at your deposition yesterday?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	which were the very first ones to the OPCD undertook by implementation means taking some of those recommendations from that advisory committee and taking the steps to put them into effect.  Q. And on the basis of that, did OPCD prepare maps?  A. Well, it's a little hard for me to answer in a sense that the HALA recommendations are very broad. They include some measures related to land use and zoning such as MHA, but then many other recommendations that are not land use focussed, such as strengthening tenant protections and renewing the housing levy, which happened in August of 2016, I believe. So to the extent you're referring to MHA, at some point, yes, that involved the process of creating maps.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 9 0 1 2 3 4 5 6	-o0o- August 31, 2018  THE COURT: We're to continue with cross for Mr. Welch. It looks like we don't have some counsel here. So we're not picking up the conversation on closing argument.  MS. BENDICH: No, but we just discussed that. Mr. Bricklin will be here and we will get it resolved today.  THE COURT: We'll wait until they get here.  MS. BENDICH: Okay.  CROSSEXAMINATION (continuing)  BY MS. BENDICH:  Q. Good morning, Mr. Welch?  A. Good morning.  Q. Did you take a look at your deposition yesterday?  A. Yes.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	which were the very first ones to the OPCD undertook by implementation means taking some of those recommendations from that advisory committee and taking the steps to put them into effect.  Q. And on the basis of that, did OPCD prepare maps?  A. Well, it's a little hard for me to answer in a sense that the HALA recommendations are very broad. They include some measures related to land use and zoning such as MHA, but then many other recommendations that are not land use focussed, such as strengthening tenant protections and renewing the housing levy, which happened in August of 2016, I believe. So to the extent you're referring to MHA, at some point, yes, that involved the process of creating maps.  Q. And that process occurred before the city council had
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 2 3 4 5 6 7	-o0o- August 31, 2018  THE COURT: We're to continue with cross for Mr. Welch. It looks like we don't have some counsel here. So we're not picking up the conversation on closing argument.  MS. BENDICH: No, but we just discussed that. Mr. Bricklin will be here and we will get it resolved today.  THE COURT: We'll wait until they get here.  MS. BENDICH: Okay.  CROSSEXAMINATION (continuing)  BY MS. BENDICH:  Q. Good morning, Mr. Welch?  A. Good morning.  Q. Did you take a look at your deposition yesterday?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	which were the very first ones to the OPCD undertook by implementation means taking some of those recommendations from that advisory committee and taking the steps to put them into effect.  Q. And on the basis of that, did OPCD prepare maps?  A. Well, it's a little hard for me to answer in a sense that the HALA recommendations are very broad. They include some measures related to land use and zoning such as MHA, but then many other recommendations that are not land use focussed, such as strengthening tenant protections and renewing the housing levy, which happened in August of 2016, I believe. So to the extent you're referring to MHA, at some point, yes, that involved the process of creating maps.  Q. And that process occurred before the city council had approved or adopted the 2035 comprehensive plan; isn't that
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 8 9 9 0 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 7 8 7 7 8 7 7 8 7 7 8 7 7 8 7 8 7 7 8 7 7 8 7 8 7 7 8 7 8 7 8 7 8 7 7 8 7 7 8 8 7 8 7 8 7 8 7 8 7 8 8 7 8 7 8 7 8 8 7 8 7 8 7 8 7 8 7 8 7 8 7 8 7 8 7 8 8 7 8 7 8 8 7 8 7 8 7 8 8 7 8 7 8 8 7 8 7 8 7 8 7 8 8 7 8 7 8 8 7 8 8 7 8 7 8 8 7 8 7 8 7 8 7 8 8 7 8 8 7 8 7 8 8 7 8 7 8 8 8 7 8 8 7 8 8 8 8 7 8 8 8 8 8 7 8	-o0o- August 31, 2018  THE COURT: We're to continue with cross for Mr. Welch. It looks like we don't have some counsel here. So we're not picking up the conversation on closing argument.  MS. BENDICH: No, but we just discussed that. Mr. Bricklin will be here and we will get it resolved today.  THE COURT: We'll wait until they get here.  MS. BENDICH: Okay.  CROSSEXAMINATION (continuing)  BY MS. BENDICH:  Q. Good morning, Mr. Welch?  A. Good morning.  Q. Did you take a look at your deposition yesterday?  A. Yes.  Q. Is there anything you'd like to correct from yesterday's testimony?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	which were the very first ones to — the OPCD undertook by implementation means taking some of those recommendations from that advisory committee and taking the steps to put them into effect.  Q. And on the basis of that, did OPCD prepare maps?  A. Well, it's a little hard for me to answer in a sense that the HALA recommendations are very broad. They include some measures related to land use and zoning such as MHA, but then many other recommendations that are not land use focussed, such as strengthening tenant protections and renewing the housing levy, which happened in August of 2016, I believe. So to the extent you're referring to MHA, at some point, yes, that involved the process of creating maps.  Q. And that process occurred before the city council had approved or adopted the 2035 comprehensive plan; isn't that correct?  A. Let me think about those dates for a moment. I believe the
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 8 9 7 8 8 8 8 7 8 8 8 8 8 7 8 8 8 8	-o0o- August 31, 2018  THE COURT: We're to continue with cross for Mr. Welch. It looks like we don't have some counsel here. So we're not picking up the conversation on closing argument.  MS. BENDICH: No, but we just discussed that. Mr. Bricklin will be here and we will get it resolved today.  THE COURT: We'll wait until they get here.  MS. BENDICH: Okay.  CROSSEXAMINATION (continuing)  BY MS. BENDICH:  Q. Good morning, Mr. Welch?  A. Good morning.  Q. Did you take a look at your deposition yesterday?  A. Yes.  Q. Is there anything you'd like to correct from yesterday's testimony?  A. You had asked me whether I would use the phrase cohesive to	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	which were the very first ones to the OPCD undertook by implementation means taking some of those recommendations from that advisory committee and taking the steps to put them into effect.  Q. And on the basis of that, did OPCD prepare maps?  A. Well, it's a little hard for me to answer in a sense that the HALA recommendations are very broad. They include some measures related to land use and zoning such as MHA, but then many other recommendations that are not land use focussed, such as strengthening tenant protections and renewing the housing levy, which happened in August of 2016, I believe. So to the extent you're referring to MHA, at some point, yes, that involved the process of creating maps.  Q. And that process occurred before the city council had approved or adopted the 2035 comprehensive plan; isn't that correct?  A. Let me think about those dates for a moment. I believe the Seattle 2035 comprehensive plan was adopted by council in
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 7 8 9 9 9 9 9 9 9 9 9 9 9 9 9 9 9 9 9	-o0o- August 31, 2018  THE COURT: We're to continue with cross for Mr. Welch. It looks like we don't have some counsel here. So we're not picking up the conversation on closing argument.  MS. BENDICH: No, but we just discussed that. Mr. Bricklin will be here and we will get it resolved today.  THE COURT: We'll wait until they get here.  MS. BENDICH: Okay.  CROSSEXAMINATION (continuing)  BY MS. BENDICH:  Q. Good morning, Mr. Welch?  A. Good morning.  Q. Did you take a look at your deposition yesterday?  A. Yes.  Q. Is there anything you'd like to correct from yesterday's testimony?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	which were the very first ones to — the OPCD undertook by implementation means taking some of those recommendations from that advisory committee and taking the steps to put them into effect.  Q. And on the basis of that, did OPCD prepare maps?  A. Well, it's a little hard for me to answer in a sense that the HALA recommendations are very broad. They include some measures related to land use and zoning such as MHA, but then many other recommendations that are not land use focussed, such as strengthening tenant protections and renewing the housing levy, which happened in August of 2016, I believe. So to the extent you're referring to MHA, at some point, yes, that involved the process of creating maps.  Q. And that process occurred before the city council had approved or adopted the 2035 comprehensive plan; isn't that correct?  A. Let me think about those dates for a moment. I believe the Seattle 2035 comprehensive plan was adopted by council in 2016. And I don't know exactly which month in 2016 —
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1	-o0o- August 31, 2018  THE COURT: We're to continue with cross for Mr. Welch. It looks like we don't have some counsel here. So we're not picking up the conversation on closing argument.  MS. BENDICH: No, but we just discussed that. Mr. Bricklin will be here and we will get it resolved today.  THE COURT: We'll wait until they get here.  MS. BENDICH: Okay.  CROSSEXAMINATION (continuing)  BY MS. BENDICH:  Q. Good morning, Mr. Welch?  A. Good morning.  Q. Did you take a look at your deposition yesterday?  A. Yes.  Q. Is there anything you'd like to correct from yesterday's testimony?  A. You had asked me whether I would use the phrase cohesive to describe the Ravenna Neighborhood. And I believe yesterday I said I would describe it as an identifiable place. I	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	which were the very first ones to — the OPCD undertook by implementation means taking some of those recommendations from that advisory committee and taking the steps to put them into effect.  Q. And on the basis of that, did OPCD prepare maps?  A. Well, it's a little hard for me to answer in a sense that the HALA recommendations are very broad. They include some measures related to land use and zoning such as MHA, but then many other recommendations that are not land use focussed, such as strengthening tenant protections and renewing the housing levy, which happened in August of 2016, I believe. So to the extent you're referring to MHA, at some point, yes, that involved the process of creating maps.  Q. And that process occurred before the city council had approved or adopted the 2035 comprehensive plan; isn't that correct?  A. Let me think about those dates for a moment. I believe the Seattle 2035 comprehensive plan was adopted by council in
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 0 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 0 1 2 3 1 2 3 4 5 7 8 9 0 1 2 3 1 2 3 1 2 3 1 2 3 1 2 3 1 2 3 1 2 3 1 2 3 1 2 3 1 2 3 1 2 3 1 2 3 1 2 3 1 2 3 1 2 3 1 2 3 1 2 3 1 3 1	August 31, 2018  THE COURT: We're to continue with cross for Mr. Welch. It looks like we don't have some counsel here. So we're not picking up the conversation on closing argument.  MS. BENDICH: No, but we just discussed that. Mr. Bricklin will be here and we will get it resolved today.  THE COURT: We'll wait until they get here.  MS. BENDICH: Okay.  CROSSEXAMINATION (continuing)  BY MS. BENDICH:  Q. Good morning, Mr. Welch?  A. Good morning.  Q. Did you take a look at your deposition yesterday?  A. Yes.  Q. Is there anything you'd like to correct from yesterday's testimony?  A. You had asked me whether I would use the phrase cohesive to describe the Ravenna Neighborhood. And I believe yesterday I said I would describe it as an identifiable place. I wouldn't disagree that it's also a cohesive neighborhood.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	which were the very first ones to the OPCD undertook by implementation means taking some of those recommendations from that advisory committee and taking the steps to put them into effect.  Q. And on the basis of that, did OPCD prepare maps?  A. Well, it's a little hard for me to answer in a sense that the HALA recommendations are very broad. They include some measures related to land use and zoning such as MHA, but then many other recommendations that are not land use focussed, such as strengthening tenant protections and renewing the housing levy, which happened in August of 2016, I believe. So to the extent you're referring to MHA, at some point, yes, that involved the process of creating maps.  Q. And that process occurred before the city council had approved or adopted the 2035 comprehensive plan; isn't that correct?  A. Let me think about those dates for a moment. I believe the Seattle 2035 comprehensive plan was adopted by council in 2016. And I don't know exactly which month in 2016  Q. Well, let me just refresh your recollection, it was October
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 0 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0 0 1 2 3 1 2 3 4 5 7 8 9 0 1 2 3 1 2 3 1 2 3 1 2 3 1 2 3 1 2 3 3 3 1 2 3 3 3 3	August 31, 2018  THE COURT: We're to continue with cross for Mr. Welch. It looks like we don't have some counsel here. So we're not picking up the conversation on closing argument.  MS. BENDICH: No, but we just discussed that. Mr. Bricklin will be here and we will get it resolved today.  THE COURT: We'll wait until they get here.  MS. BENDICH: Okay.  CROSSEXAMINATION (continuing)  BY MS. BENDICH:  Q. Good morning, Mr. Welch?  A. Good morning.  Q. Did you take a look at your deposition yesterday?  A. Yes.  Q. Is there anything you'd like to correct from yesterday's testimony?  A. You had asked me whether I would use the phrase cohesive to describe the Ravenna Neighborhood. And I believe yesterday I said I would describe it as an identifiable place. I wouldn't disagree that it's also a cohesive neighborhood.  Q. In fact you said that in your deposition, did you not?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	which were the very first ones to the OPCD undertook by implementation means taking some of those recommendations from that advisory committee and taking the steps to put them into effect.  Q. And on the basis of that, did OPCD prepare maps?  A. Well, it's a little hard for me to answer in a sense that the HALA recommendations are very broad. They include some measures related to land use and zoning such as MHA, but then many other recommendations that are not land use focussed, such as strengthening tenant protections and renewing the housing levy, which happened in August of 2016, I believe. So to the extent you're referring to MHA, at some point, yes, that involved the process of creating maps.  Q. And that process occurred before the city council had approved or adopted the 2035 comprehensive plan; isn't that correct?  A. Let me think about those dates for a moment. I believe the Seattle 2035 comprehensive plan was adopted by council in 2016. And I don't know exactly which month in 2016  Q. Well, let me just refresh your recollection, it was October of 2016. So at what point was OPCD making up the maps, it
2	August 31, 2018  THE COURT: We're to continue with cross for Mr. Welch. It looks like we don't have some counsel here. So we're not picking up the conversation on closing argument.  MS. BENDICH: No, but we just discussed that. Mr. Bricklin will be here and we will get it resolved today.  THE COURT: We'll wait until they get here.  MS. BENDICH: Okay.  CROSSEXAMINATION (continuing)  BY MS. BENDICH:  Q. Good morning, Mr. Welch?  A. Good morning.  Q. Did you take a look at your deposition yesterday?  A. Yes.  Q. Is there anything you'd like to correct from yesterday's testimony?  A. You had asked me whether I would use the phrase cohesive to describe the Ravenna Neighborhood. And I believe yesterday I said I would describe it as an identifiable place. I wouldn't disagree that it's also a cohesive neighborhood.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	which were the very first ones to the OPCD undertook by implementation means taking some of those recommendations from that advisory committee and taking the steps to put them into effect.  Q. And on the basis of that, did OPCD prepare maps?  A. Well, it's a little hard for me to answer in a sense that the HALA recommendations are very broad. They include some measures related to land use and zoning such as MHA, but then many other recommendations that are not land use focussed, such as strengthening tenant protections and renewing the housing levy, which happened in August of 2016, I believe. So to the extent you're referring to MHA, at some point, yes, that involved the process of creating maps.  Q. And that process occurred before the city council had approved or adopted the 2035 comprehensive plan; isn't that correct?  A. Let me think about those dates for a moment. I believe the Seattle 2035 comprehensive plan was adopted by council in 2016. And I don't know exactly which month in 2016  Q. Well, let me just refresh your recollection, it was October of 2016. So at what point was OPCD making up the maps, it was before that, wasn't it?

	Page 29		Page 31
1	Roosevelt Urban Village whether there's room for the	1	Q. Could you just read us your answer at lines 13 through 16 to
2	expanded capacity for MHA?	2	that question?
3	A. I'm not sure I understand the question.	3	A. On page 83?
4	Q. I'll just read something. Do you know within the current	4	Q. Yes.
5	boundaries of the Roosevelt Urban Village whether there's	5	A. Well, it's not just me working on this proposal, but our
6	room for the expanded capacity?	6	staff team concluded that we had a principle of expanding
7	<ul> <li>A. I believe that's verbatim the question you asked me a moment</li> </ul>	7	those urban villages identified as having frequent transit
8	ago. The part I'm unclear about is the expanded capacity, I	8	based on the 10-minute walk shed concept.
9	don't know exactly what that refers to.	9	Q. So as a matter of principle, whether or not there was
10	Q. The zoning capacity within the Roosevelt Urban Village as it	10	capacity in the urban village for MHA purposes, there was
11	currently is?	11	going to be an expansion, based on the 10-minute walk zone
12	A. I believe there is zoning capacity in the existing boundary	12	from rapid transit, correct?
13	of the Roosevelt Urban Village. I don't know what you mean	13	A. The 10-minute walk shed concept was one of the principles
14 15	by expanded zoning capacity.	14	that we used in developing the MHA proposal
16	Q. Let me go back to the beginning of that. What I mean is	15	Q. And that was a matter of principle; is that right?
17	expanded zoning capacity to meet the MHA criteria.	16	Well, I'm using the word principle because we had a process
18	A. Once again, I'm not sure what you mean by the MHA criteria.	17	and a document that we called the principles for MHA
19	Q. So could you turn to page 82 through 83 of your deposition. And I'd like you to you can take a look at the earlier	18	implementation, but more generally, yes, that was one of the
20	sections on beginning on growth capacity oh, starting	19	components of the MHA proposal was to expand certain urban
21	around line 3, but continue down to line 16 on page 83 if	20	village boundaries.
22	you can take a look at that?	21 22	Q. And when was that principle established? When did that
23	A. Line 3 on which page?	23	principle come into existence?
24	Q. Eighty-two.	24	A. Do you mean that concept generally or the MHA
25	A. To what line did you say on 83?	25	The principle, the principle here. You used the word principle, not me.
			principle, not me.
	Page 30		Page 32
1	Q. Sixteen?	1	A. Yes. In that context, I'm referring to, again, what we
2	A. Okay, I've read that.	2	called the principles for MHA implementation, which we
3	Q. All right. So at the time you answered this question, I	3	developed through community with community input, I
4	believe you thought you understood it in any event, correct?	4	believe, in the early phase of developing the MHA proposal,
5	<ol> <li>I did answer that question at the time, yes.</li> </ol>	5	probably in 2015, maybe early 2016.
6	<ul> <li>Q. And you said, yes, there is remaining zoning capacity in the</li> </ul>	6	Q. So wouldn't it be fair to say that it really didn't matter
7	existing urban village.	7	after the EIS was issued what the public had to say about
8	A. Yes. And that's exactly the answer I gave a moment ago to	8	it? This was the principle and this is what it was going to
9	the question that I did think I could answer.	9	be, correct?
10	Q. Okay. And did you consider that expansion did you	10	No, I don't agree with that. The draft EIS alternatives
11	consider that capacity when you, and I mean OPCD, expanded	11	themselves varied the size of the urban village expansion
12	the Roosevelt Urban Village boundaries?  A. Yes.	12	area as we've discussed. And, likewise, as I mentioned
13		13	earlier, the specific block by block choices or the
14	Q. Did you consider that through the EIS process?	14	decisions that we had to make about where that boundary
16	A. Yes, that is included in the EIS.	15	expansion went was something we look to public input to and
17	Q. Okay. And did OPCD consider it whether it was really necessary to expand the boundaries of the Roosevelt Urban	16	form.
18	Village when that capacity existed within the current	17	Q. Okay. But generally, generally, there was going to be an
19	boundaries of the Roosevelt Urban Village?	18	expansion
20	A. Yes. We considered the existing zoning capacity in the	19	MR. WEBER: Objection, asked and answered.
21	urban village as part of developing the alternatives in the	20	THE COURT: Sustained.
22	Preferred Alternative.	21	MS. BENDICH: I haven't even asked yet.
23	Q. And what did you conclude?	22	Q. (By Ms. Bendich) So with respect to the Roosevelt Urban
24	We concluded that there is zoning capacity in the existing	24	Village expansion, there was no change based on public comment, was there?
25	urban village boundary.	25	A. Is there a certain period of time you're asking about
Name and Address of the Owner, where the Owner, which is the Own			

	Page 225		Page 22
1	MS. NEWMAN: Cross.	1	Do you know which binder that is?
2	HEARING EXAMINER: Cross.	2	Q. I don't. But I'm going to give you two pages from it
3	MS. BENDICH: I mean cross.	3	A. Okay.
4	MS. NEWMAN: The prehearing order allowed new exhibits.	4	Q that I'm going to ask you questions about. Is that okay?
5	MS. BENDICH: Yeah. I thought the prehearing order	5	A. Sure.
6	allowed that on cross-examination. That's what I've been	6	Q. Okay. I believe you testified that the study was
7	doing all along here.	7	undertaken, but that and I can't remember your precise
8	HEARING EXAMINER: Introducing new exhibits?	8	words, but that it was really just not really used. Why
9	MS. BENDICH: Yes.	9	don't you tell us what you used it for.
10	MS. NEWMAN: On cross.	10	A. Well, my I think my testimony was that this was not an
11	MS. BENDICH: On cross-examination.	11	adopted it was not a formally adopted, you know, plan or
12	HEARING EXAMINER: I don't recall that.	12	study. It was an advisory report and an advisory study, as
13	MS. BENDICH: Well, I have.	13	described in the cover memo here. It is one of the
14	THE COURT: Well, it must have been a different hearing.	14	documents that preparers of the EIS looked at in shaping
15	MR. KISIELIUS: New exhibits that weren't identified on	15	potential urban village boundary expansions.
16	the exhibit list?	16	Q. Okay. So it's one of them. And one of them was that you
17	MS. BENDICH: Yes.	17	were where it says here on the cover page from the
18	HEARING EXAMINER: Yes. That's what I've been told. I	18	director of the then Department of Planning and Development,
19	don't recall that having happened here at all.	19	proposed UV boundary expansion should follow street grid,
20	Does the City have a copy or do you have a copy?	20	preferably arterials, but not divide a cohesive
21	MS. BENDICH: I don't have a copy.	21	neighborhood. You rejected that; is that correct?
22	HEARING EXAMINER: And that's	22	A. No. I did not reject that.
23	MS. BENDICH: That's why I wanted to make additional	23	Q. Is it rejected in the MHA FEIS?
24	copies and to admit later.	24	A. I don't think it's rejected. I think it's one of a number
25	HEARING EXAMINER: Please make a copy, then.	25	of factors that's, you know, considered.
	Page 226	<del>                                     </del>	Page 228
1	MS. BENDICH: Okay. The question is exactly when I can	1	Q. It was considered. So let's take the Roosevelt expansion
2	get this back in. If Mr. Wentlandt is testifying tomorrow,		a. It was considered. So let's take the Roosevelt expansion
3		1 2	Where it expands to the east of 15th Avenue Northeast
	I certainly could do that.	2	where it expands to the east of 15th Avenue Northeast.
4	I certainly could do that.  HEARING EXAMINER: I don't know.		That's a cohesive neighborhood on the east side of 15th
5	HEARING EXAMINER: I don't know.	3	That's a cohesive neighborhood on the east side of 15th Avenue Northeast, is it not?
	HEARING EXAMINER: I don't know.  MS. BENDICH: Okay. Right. This is this is in your	3 4	That's a cohesive neighborhood on the east side of 15th Avenue Northeast, is it not?  A. I would say it's cohesive. It's also cohesive with the
5	HEARING EXAMINER: I don't know.  MS. BENDICH: Okay. Right. This is this is in your order on the prehearing order. It is Footnote 2. It says,	3 4 5	That's a cohesive neighborhood on the east side of 15th Avenue Northeast, is it not?  A. I would say it's cohesive. It's also cohesive with the portion of the neighborhood to the west of 15th Avenue
5	HEARING EXAMINER: I don't know.  MS. BENDICH: Okay. Right. This is this is in your	3 4 5 6 7	That's a cohesive neighborhood on the east side of 15th Avenue Northeast, is it not?  A. I would say it's cohesive. It's also cohesive with the portion of the neighborhood to the west of 15th Avenue Northeast.
5 6 7	HEARING EXAMINER: I don't know.  MS. BENDICH: Okay. Right. This is this is in your order on the prehearing order. It is Footnote 2. It says, Except for purposes of impeachment or rebuttal, only	3 4 5 6	That's a cohesive neighborhood on the east side of 15th Avenue Northeast, is it not?  A. I would say it's cohesive. It's also cohesive with the portion of the neighborhood to the west of 15th Avenue Northeast.  Q. Yes. To the Cowen area; is that correct? You've heard
5 6 7 8 9	HEARING EXAMINER: I don't know.  MS. BENDICH: Okay. Right. This is this is in your order on the prehearing order. It is Footnote 2. It says, Except for purposes of impeachment or rebuttal, only those  HEARING EXAMINER: This is not rebuttal. This is cross.	3 4 5 6 7 8 9	That's a cohesive neighborhood on the east side of 15th Avenue Northeast, is it not?  A. I would say it's cohesive. It's also cohesive with the portion of the neighborhood to the west of 15th Avenue Northeast.  Q. Yes. To the Cowen area; is that correct? You've heard—you were sitting here through the testimony.
5 6 7 8 9	HEARING EXAMINER: I don't know.  MS. BENDICH: Okay. Right. This is this is in your order on the prehearing order. It is Footnote 2. It says, Except for purposes of impeachment or rebuttal, only those	3 4 5 6 7 8	That's a cohesive neighborhood on the east side of 15th Avenue Northeast, is it not?  A. I would say it's cohesive. It's also cohesive with the portion of the neighborhood to the west of 15th Avenue Northeast.  Q. Yes. To the Cowen area; is that correct? You've heard you were sitting here through the testimony.  A. Yeah. I don't know exactly what you mean by the Cowen area,
5 6 7 8 9 0	HEARING EXAMINER: I don't know.  MS. BENDICH: Okay. Right. This is this is in your order on the prehearing order. It is Footnote 2. It says, Except for purposes of impeachment or rebuttal, only those  HEARING EXAMINER: This is not rebuttal. This is cross.  MS. NEWMAN: And impeachment.  MS. BENDICH: And impeachment.	3 4 5 6 7 8 9	That's a cohesive neighborhood on the east side of 15th Avenue Northeast, is it not?  A. I would say it's cohesive. It's also cohesive with the portion of the neighborhood to the west of 15th Avenue Northeast.  Q. Yes. To the Cowen area; is that correct? You've heard you were sitting here through the testimony.  A. Yeah. I don't know exactly what you mean by the Cowen area, but I would say that it's fair to say that it's cohesive on
5 6 7 8 9 0	HEARING EXAMINER: I don't know.  MS. BENDICH: Okay. Right. This is this is in your order on the prehearing order. It is Footnote 2. It says, Except for purposes of impeachment or rebuttal, only those  HEARING EXAMINER: This is not rebuttal. This is cross.  MS. NEWMAN: And impeachment.	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	That's a cohesive neighborhood on the east side of 15th Avenue Northeast, is it not?  A. I would say it's cohesive. It's also cohesive with the portion of the neighborhood to the west of 15th Avenue Northeast.  Q. Yes. To the Cowen area; is that correct? You've heard—you were sitting here through the testimony.  A. Yeah. I don't know exactly what you mean by the Cowen area, but I would say that it's fair to say that it's cohesive on both sides; that it's, you know, cohesive across 15th.
5 6 7 8 9 0 1 2 3	HEARING EXAMINER: I don't know.  MS. BENDICH: Okay. Right. This is this is in your order on the prehearing order. It is Footnote 2. It says, Except for purposes of impeachment or rebuttal, only those  HEARING EXAMINER: This is not rebuttal. This is cross.  MS. NEWMAN: And impeachment.  MS. BENDICH: And impeachment.  HEARING EXAMINER: All right. You didn't say impeachment.  MS. BENDICH: Okay. I'm sorry. I did not.	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	That's a cohesive neighborhood on the east side of 15th Avenue Northeast, is it not?  A. I would say it's cohesive. It's also cohesive with the portion of the neighborhood to the west of 15th Avenue Northeast.  Q. Yes. To the Cowen area; is that correct? You've heard—you were sitting here through the testimony.  A. Yeah. I don't know exactly what you mean by the Cowen area, but I would say that it's fair to say that it's cohesive on both sides; that it's, you know, cohesive across 15th.  Q. All right. You heard testimony from others that there
5 6 7 8 9 0 1 2 3 4	HEARING EXAMINER: I don't know.  MS. BENDICH: Okay. Right. This is this is in your order on the prehearing order. It is Footnote 2. It says, Except for purposes of impeachment or rebuttal, only those  HEARING EXAMINER: This is not rebuttal. This is cross.  MS. NEWMAN: And impeachment.  MS. BENDICH: And impeachment.  HEARING EXAMINER: All right. You didn't say impeachment.	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	That's a cohesive neighborhood on the east side of 15th Avenue Northeast, is it not?  A. I would say it's cohesive. It's also cohesive with the portion of the neighborhood to the west of 15th Avenue Northeast.  Q. Yes. To the Cowen area; is that correct? You've heard—you were sitting here through the testimony.  A. Yeah. I don't know exactly what you mean by the Cowen area, but I would say that it's fair to say that it's cohesive on both sides; that it's, you know, cohesive across 15th.  Q. All right. You heard testimony from others that there have—there are no commercial buildings, other than along
5 6 7 8 9 0 1 2 3 4 5	HEARING EXAMINER: I don't know.  MS. BENDICH: Okay. Right. This is — this is in your order on the prehearing order. It is Footnote 2. It says, Except for purposes of impeachment or rebuttal, only those —  HEARING EXAMINER: This is not rebuttal. This is cross.  MS. NEWMAN: And impeachment.  MS. BENDICH: And impeachment.  HEARING EXAMINER: All right. You didn't say impeachment.  MS. BENDICH: Okay. I'm sorry. I did not.  HEARING EXAMINER: And you need to clarify it. And you do	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	That's a cohesive neighborhood on the east side of 15th Avenue Northeast, is it not?  A. I would say it's cohesive. It's also cohesive with the portion of the neighborhood to the west of 15th Avenue Northeast.  Q. Yes. To the Cowen area; is that correct? You've heard you were sitting here through the testimony.  A. Yeah. I don't know exactly what you mean by the Cowen area, but I would say that it's fair to say that it's cohesive on both sides; that it's, you know, cohesive across 15th.  Q. All right. You heard testimony from others that there have there are no commercial buildings, other than along 15th, other than a long 65th Street that are east of 15th
5 6 7 8 9 0 1 2 3 4 5 6	HEARING EXAMINER: I don't know.  MS. BENDICH: Okay. Right. This is — this is in your order on the prehearing order. It is Footnote 2. It says, Except for purposes of impeachment or rebuttal, only those —  HEARING EXAMINER: This is not rebuttal. This is cross.  MS. NEWMAN: And impeachment.  MS. BENDICH: And impeachment.  HEARING EXAMINER: All right. You didn't say impeachment.  MS. BENDICH: Okay. I'm sorry. I did not.  HEARING EXAMINER: And you need to clarify it. And you do need to come prepared with copies.  MS. BENDICH: Okay.	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	That's a cohesive neighborhood on the east side of 15th Avenue Northeast, is it not?  A. I would say it's cohesive. It's also cohesive with the portion of the neighborhood to the west of 15th Avenue Northeast.  Q. Yes. To the Cowen area; is that correct? You've heard you were sitting here through the testimony.  A. Yeah. I don't know exactly what you mean by the Cowen area, but I would say that it's fair to say that it's cohesive on both sides; that it's, you know, cohesive across 15th.  Q. All right. You heard testimony from others that there have there are no commercial buildings, other than along 15th, other than a long 65th Street that are east of 15th Avenue Northeast, did you not?
5 6 7 8 9 0 1 2 3 4 5 6	HEARING EXAMINER: I don't know.  MS. BENDICH: Okay. Right. This is this is in your order on the prehearing order. It is Footnote 2. It says, Except for purposes of impeachment or rebuttal, only those  HEARING EXAMINER: This is not rebuttal. This is cross.  MS. NEWMAN: And impeachment.  MS. BENDICH: And impeachment.  HEARING EXAMINER: All right. You didn't say impeachment.  MS. BENDICH: Okay. I'm sorry. I did not.  HEARING EXAMINER: And you need to clarify it. And you do need to come prepared with copies.	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	That's a cohesive neighborhood on the east side of 15th Avenue Northeast, is it not?  A. I would say it's cohesive. It's also cohesive with the portion of the neighborhood to the west of 15th Avenue Northeast.  Q. Yes. To the Cowen area; is that correct? You've heard you were sitting here through the testimony.  A. Yeah. I don't know exactly what you mean by the Cowen area, but I would say that it's fair to say that it's cohesive on both sides; that it's, you know, cohesive across 15th.  Q. All right. You heard testimony from others that there have there are no commercial buildings, other than along 15th, other than a long 65th Street that are east of 15th Avenue Northeast, did you not?  A. I don't remember that specific testimony, but I that
5 6 7 8 9 0 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8	HEARING EXAMINER: I don't know.  MS. BENDICH: Okay. Right. This is this is in your order on the prehearing order. It is Footnote 2. It says, Except for purposes of impeachment or rebuttal, only those  HEARING EXAMINER: This is not rebuttal. This is cross.  MS. NEWMAN: And impeachment.  MS. BENDICH: And impeachment.  HEARING EXAMINER: All right. You didn't say impeachment.  MS. BENDICH: Okay. I'm sorry. I did not.  HEARING EXAMINER: And you need to clarify it. And you do need to come prepared with copies.  MS. BENDICH: Okay.  HEARING EXAMINER: We do not provide copying services except in emergency situations.	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	That's a cohesive neighborhood on the east side of 15th Avenue Northeast, is it not?  A. I would say it's cohesive. It's also cohesive with the portion of the neighborhood to the west of 15th Avenue Northeast.  Q. Yes. To the Cowen area; is that correct? You've heard you were sitting here through the testimony.  A. Yeah. I don't know exactly what you mean by the Cowen area, but I would say that it's fair to say that it's cohesive on both sides; that it's, you know, cohesive across 15th.  Q. All right. You heard testimony from others that there have there are no commercial buildings, other than along 15th, other than a long 65th Street that are east of 15th Avenue Northeast, did you not?  A. I don't remember that specific testimony, but I that sounds consistent with my understanding.
5 6 7 8 9 0 1 2 3 4 5 6 6 7 8 9	HEARING EXAMINER: I don't know.  MS. BENDICH: Okay. Right. This is this is in your order on the prehearing order. It is Footnote 2. It says, Except for purposes of impeachment or rebuttal, only those  HEARING EXAMINER: This is not rebuttal. This is cross.  MS. NEWMAN: And impeachment.  MS. BENDICH: And impeachment.  HEARING EXAMINER: All right. You didn't say impeachment.  MS. BENDICH: Okay. I'm sorry. I did not.  HEARING EXAMINER: And you need to clarify it. And you do need to come prepared with copies.  MS. BENDICH: Okay.  HEARING EXAMINER: We do not provide copying services	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	That's a cohesive neighborhood on the east side of 15th Avenue Northeast, is it not?  A. I would say it's cohesive. It's also cohesive with the portion of the neighborhood to the west of 15th Avenue Northeast.  Q. Yes. To the Cowen area; Is that correct? You've heard—you were sitting here through the testimony.  A. Yeah. I don't know exactly what you mean by the Cowen area, but I would say that it's fair to say that it's cohesive on both sides; that it's, you know, cohesive across 15th.  Q. All right. You heard testimony from others that there have—there are no commercial buildings, other than along 15th, other than a long 65th Street that are east of 15th Avenue Northeast, did you not?  A. I don't remember that specific testimony, but I—that sounds consistent with my understanding.  Q. And that there are no multistory apartment buildings, other
5 6 7 8 9 0 1 2 3 4 5 6 6 7 8 9 9 0	HEARING EXAMINER: I don't know.  MS. BENDICH: Okay. Right. This is — this is in your order on the prehearing order. It is Footnote 2. It says, Except for purposes of impeachment or rebuttal, only those —  HEARING EXAMINER: This is not rebuttal. This is cross.  MS. NEWMAN: And impeachment.  MS. BENDICH: And impeachment.  HEARING EXAMINER: All right. You didn't say impeachment.  MS. BENDICH: Okay. I'm sorry. I did not.  HEARING EXAMINER: And you need to clarify it. And you do need to come prepared with copies.  MS. BENDICH: Okay.  HEARING EXAMINER: We do not provide copying services except in emergency situations.  MS. BENDICH: I understand. I completely understand that, and it's my fault.	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	That's a cohesive neighborhood on the east side of 15th Avenue Northeast, is it not?  A. I would say it's cohesive. It's also cohesive with the portion of the neighborhood to the west of 15th Avenue Northeast.  Q. Yes. To the Cowen area; is that correct? You've heard—you were sitting here through the testimony.  A. Yeah. I don't know exactly what you mean by the Cowen area, but I would say that it's fair to say that it's cohesive on both sides; that it's, you know, cohesive across 15th.  Q. All right. You heard testimony from others that there have—there are no commercial buildings, other than along 15th, other than a long 65th Street that are east of 15th Avenue Northeast, did you not?  A. I don't remember that specific testimony, but I—that sounds consistent with my understanding.  Q. And that there are no multistory apartment buildings, other than along Northeast 65th Street within that area that's
5 6 7 8 9 0 1 1 2 3 3 4 4 5 6 6 7 8 9 9 0 0 1	HEARING EXAMINER: I don't know.  MS. BENDICH: Okay. Right. This is this is in your order on the prehearing order. It is Footnote 2. It says, Except for purposes of impeachment or rebuttal, only those  HEARING EXAMINER: This is not rebuttal. This is cross.  MS. NEWMAN: And impeachment.  MS. BENDICH: And impeachment.  HEARING EXAMINER: All right. You didn't say impeachment.  MS. BENDICH: Okay. I'm sorry. I did not.  HEARING EXAMINER: And you need to clarify it. And you do need to come prepared with copies.  MS. BENDICH: Okay.  HEARING EXAMINER: We do not provide copying services except in emergency situations.  MS. BENDICH: I understand. I completely understand that,	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	<ul> <li>That's a cohesive neighborhood on the east side of 15th Avenue Northeast, is it not?</li> <li>A. I would say it's cohesive. It's also cohesive with the portion of the neighborhood to the west of 15th Avenue Northeast.</li> <li>Q. Yes. To the Cowen area; is that correct? You've heard - you were sitting here through the testimony.</li> <li>A. Yeah. I don't know exactly what you mean by the Cowen area, but I would say that it's fair to say that it's cohesive on both sides; that it's, you know, cohesive across 15th.</li> <li>Q. All right. You heard testimony from others that there have there are no commercial buildings, other than along 15th, other than a long 65th Street that are east of 15th Avenue Northeast, did you not?</li> <li>A. I don't remember that specific testimony, but I that sounds consistent with my understanding.</li> <li>Q. And that there are no multistory apartment buildings, other than along Northeast 65th Street within that area that's east of Northeast 15th, correct?</li> </ul>
5 6 7 8 9 .0 .1 1 .2 2 .3 3 .4 4 .5 6 7 8 9 9 0 0 1 1 1 2 1 8 9 0 0 1 1 1 1 8 1 8 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1	HEARING EXAMINER: I don't know.  MS. BENDICH: Okay. Right. This is — this is in your order on the prehearing order. It is Footnote 2. It says, Except for purposes of impeachment or rebuttal, only those —  HEARING EXAMINER: This is not rebuttal. This is cross.  MS. NEWMAN: And impeachment.  MS. BENDICH: And impeachment.  HEARING EXAMINER: All right. You didn't say impeachment.  MS. BENDICH: Okay. I'm sorry. I did not.  HEARING EXAMINER: And you need to clarify it. And you do need to come prepared with copies.  MS. BENDICH: Okay.  HEARING EXAMINER: We do not provide copying services except in emergency situations.  MS. BENDICH: I understand. I completely understand that, and it's my fault.  Q. (By Ms. Bendich) Okay. With respect to the uptown EIS, did you ever see the budget on that?	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	That's a cohesive neighborhood on the east side of 15th Avenue Northeast, is it not?  A. I would say it's cohesive. It's also cohesive with the portion of the neighborhood to the west of 15th Avenue Northeast.  Q. Yes. To the Cowen area; is that correct? You've heard—you were sitting here through the testimony.  A. Yeah. I don't know exactly what you mean by the Cowen area, but I would say that it's fair to say that it's cohesive on both sides; that it's, you know, cohesive across 15th.  Q. All right. You heard testimony from others that there have—there are no commercial buildings, other than along 15th, other than a long 65th Street that are east of 15th Avenue Northeast, did you not?  A. I don't remember that specific testimony, but I—that sounds consistent with my understanding.  Q. And that there are no multistory apartment buildings, other than along Northeast 65th Street within that area that's east of Northeast 15th, correct?  A. I can't say for certain whether that's correct or not. I
5 6 7 8 9 9 1.0 1.1 1.2 2.3 3.4 4.5 5.6 6.7 7 8 8 9 9 0 0 1 1 1 2 2 3 1 1 2 3 1 1 2 3 1 3 1 2 3 1 3 1	HEARING EXAMINER: I don't know.  MS. BENDICH: Okay. Right. This is this is in your order on the prehearing order. It is Footnote 2. It says, Except for purposes of impeachment or rebuttal, only those  HEARING EXAMINER: This is not rebuttal. This is cross.  MS. NEWMAN: And impeachment.  MS. BENDICH: And impeachment.  HEARING EXAMINER: All right. You didn't say impeachment.  MS. BENDICH: Okay. I'm sorry. I did not.  HEARING EXAMINER: And you need to clarify it. And you do need to come prepared with copies.  MS. BENDICH: Okay.  HEARING EXAMINER: We do not provide copying services except in emergency situations.  MS. BENDICH: I understand. I completely understand that, and it's my fault.  Q. (By Ms. Bendich) Okay. With respect to the uptown EIS, did	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>That's a cohesive neighborhood on the east side of 15th Avenue Northeast, is it not?</li> <li>A. I would say it's cohesive. It's also cohesive with the portion of the neighborhood to the west of 15th Avenue Northeast.</li> <li>Q. Yes. To the Cowen area; is that correct? You've heard—you were sitting here through the testimony.</li> <li>A. Yeah. I don't know exactly what you mean by the Cowen area, but I would say that it's fair to say that it's cohesive on both sides; that it's, you know, cohesive across 15th.</li> <li>Q. All right. You heard testimony from others that there have—there are no commercial buildings, other than along 15th, other than a long 65th Street that are east of 15th Avenue Northeast, did you not?</li> <li>A. I don't remember that specific testimony, but I—that sounds consistent with my understanding.</li> <li>Q. And that there are no multistory apartment buildings, other than along Northeast 65th Street within that area that's east of Northeast 15th, correct?</li> </ul>

1	Page 113 economically useful?		Page 1:
2			Q. Are you aware of any study or analysis that confirms you
3	And so in consists of	1 :	concerns that you've expressed about any of the impacts
4	That so in consideration between the additional 10 feet	3	the buildings to follow your project?
5	and the requirements of how you take	4	A. No, I am not.
6	advantage of that through a different construction compared	5	
7	against the cost and the additional fees associated with	6	THE WITNESS: Is there?
8	either the rent restriction requirement or the MHA fees, you	7	
9	feel like that would not pencil out as positive to a project like yours?	8	an area called the triangle. Is that locally referred
10	6.5 (20° 25%)	9	to can you help me understand where that is?
11	A. Yeah, and that could make it tough to pull out a quality	10	THE WITNESS: That is if you look at that map, it's
12	project, yeah.	11	the it's the furthest part that's orange. And you can
13	Q. Okay. Did you consider waiting or contacting the city to	12	see a diagonal
14	see if you could take advantage of MHA prior to going	13	MR. BRICKLIN: Furthest east, northeast.
15	through your project permitting process?	14	THE WITNESS: Furthest east
	A. No.	15	MR. BRICKLIN: Northeast.
16	Q. And why didn't you choose to wait and take advantage of	16	THE WITNESS: To the north
17	those things?	17	
.8	A. Well, I think we're actually going to be in there before it	18	HEARING EXAMINER: So it's bordered by Fauntleroy Way Southwest.
.9	takes place. I'm mainly concerned about what's going to	19	
0	nappen after us, you know. How the rest of the	20	THE WITNESS: And then Alaska Street to the south.
1	buildings the upzones all around the Junction will easily	21	HEARING EXAMINER: Okay.
2	be taken out they can easily do that. But in the	22	THE WITNESS: And 35th to the east.
3	Junction, it's going to be hard to build a 95-foot concrete	23	HEARING EXAMINER: Excellent.
4	building and still provide reasonable rent for any kind of	24	THE WITNESS: And that is all zoned for development.
5	commercial, which I hope the Junction will stay as the main	25	HEARING EXAMINER: Thank you, Mr. Miller. THE WITNESS: Thank you.
	Page 114	1	
	commercial district.	1.	Page 116
2	Q. So when you take into consideration the potential added cost	1	HEARING EXAMINER: Please state your name and spell it for
	of accommodating the qualities that you consider to be	2	the record.
	important to our neighborhood and community and you weigh	3	THE WITNESS: Yes, Woodrow Kenneth Wheeler, W-O-O-D-R-O-W
	that against the additional and community and you weigh	4	Kenneth KENNETHAN
	and against the auditional requirements and cost of Mila	1	Kenneth, K-E-N-N-E-T-H, Wheeler, W-H-E-E-L-E-R.
	that against the additional requirements and cost of MHA, you would feel like there'd be a potential a light true.	5	HEARING EXAMINER: And do you swear or affirm that the
	you would feel like there'd be a potential is it true	6	HEARING EXAMINER: And do you swear or affirm that the testimony you provide for today's hearing will be the truth.
	you would feel like there'd be a potential is it true that you would feel like there's a potential difficulty for	6 7	HEARING EXAMINER: And do you swear or affirm that the testimony you provide for today's hearing will be the truth.  THE WITNESS: I do.
	you would feel like there'd be a potential is it true that you would feel like there's a potential difficulty for developers to follow your project if an MHA were in effect?	6	HEARING EXAMINER: And do you swear or affirm that the testimony you provide for today's hearing will be the truth.
	you would feel like there'd be a potential is it true that you would feel like there's a potential difficulty for developers to follow your project if an MHA were in effect?  A. Yeah, that's my concern is that they won't continue to build	6 7	HEARING EXAMINER: And do you swear or affirm that the testimony you provide for today's hearing will be the truth.  THE WITNESS: I do.  HEARING EXAMINER: Thank you.
	that you would feel like there'd be a potential is it true that you would feel like there's a potential difficulty for developers to follow your project if an MHA were in effect?  A. Yeah, that's my concern is that they won't continue to build quality buildings that keep West Seattle Junction downtown.	6 7 8 9	HEARING EXAMINER: And do you swear or affirm that the testimony you provide for today's hearing will be the truth.  THE WITNESS: I do.  HEARING EXAMINER: Thank you.
	you would feel like there'd be a potential is it true that you would feel like there's a potential difficulty for developers to follow your project if an MHA were in effect?  A. Yeah, that's my concern is that they won't continue to build quality buildings that keep West Seattle Junction downtown.  Q. Are you aware of any economic study or analysis that the	6 7 8 9 10 11	HEARING EXAMINER: And do you swear or affirm that the testimony you provide for today's hearing will be the truth.  THE WITNESS: I do.  HEARING EXAMINER: Thank you.
	you would feel like there'd be a potential is it true that you would feel like there's a potential difficulty for developers to follow your project if an MHA were in effect?  A. Yeah, that's my concern is that they won't continue to build quality buildings that keep West Seattle Junction downtown.  Q. Are you aware of any economic study or analysis that the city may have provided for a building like yours that would	6 7 8 9	HEARING EXAMINER: And do you swear or affirm that the testimony you provide for today's hearing will be the truth.  THE WITNESS: I do.  HEARING EXAMINER: Thank you.  WOODROW KENNETH WHEELER: Witness herein, having first been
	you would feel like there'd be a potential is it true that you would feel like there's a potential difficulty for developers to follow your project if an MHA were in effect?  A. Yeah, that's my concern is that they won't continue to build quality buildings that keep West Seattle Junction downtown.  Q. Are you aware of any economic study or analysis that the city may have provided for a building like yours that would have revealed whether or not those economic possibilities	6 7 8 9 10 11	HEARING EXAMINER: And do you swear or affirm that the testimony you provide for today's hearing will be the truth.  THE WITNESS: I do.  HEARING EXAMINER: Thank you.  WOODROW KENNETH WHEELER: Witness herein, having first been duly sworn on oath, was examined
	you would feel like there'd be a potential is it true that you would feel like there's a potential difficulty for developers to follow your project if an MHA were in effect?  A. Yeah, that's my concern is that they won't continue to build quality buildings that keep West Seattle Junction downtown.  Q. Are you aware of any economic study or analysis that the city may have provided for a building like yours that would have revealed whether or not those economic possibilities were made more difficult or less difficult?	6 7 8 9 10 11	HEARING EXAMINER: And do you swear or affirm that the testimony you provide for today's hearing will be the truth.  THE WITNESS: I do.  HEARING EXAMINER: Thank you.  WOODROW KENNETH WHEELER: Witness herein, having first been duly sworn on oath, was examined and testified as follows:
	you would feel like there'd be a potential is it true that you would feel like there's a potential difficulty for developers to follow your project if an MHA were in effect?  A. Yeah, that's my concern is that they won't continue to build quality buildings that keep West Seattle Junction downtown.  Q. Are you aware of any economic study or analysis that the city may have provided for a building like yours that would have revealed whether or not those economic possibilities were made more difficult or less difficult?  A. No, I have not.	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	HEARING EXAMINER: And do you swear or affirm that the testimony you provide for today's hearing will be the truth.  THE WITNESS: I do.  HEARING EXAMINER: Thank you.  WOODROW KENNETH WHEELER: Witness herein, having first been duly sworn on oath, was examined and testified as follows:  DIRECTEXAMINATION  BY MS. BENDICH:
	you would feel like there'd be a potential is it true that you would feel like there's a potential difficulty for developers to follow your project if an MHA were in effect?  A. Yeah, that's my concern is that they won't continue to build quality buildings that keep West Seattle Junction downtown.  Q. Are you aware of any economic study or analysis that the city may have provided for a building like yours that would have revealed whether or not those economic possibilities were made more difficult or less difficult?  A. No, I have not.  Q. You're not aware of any such study?	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	HEARING EXAMINER: And do you swear or affirm that the testimony you provide for today's hearing will be the truth.  THE WITNESS: I do.  HEARING EXAMINER: Thank you.  WOODROW KENNETH WHEELER: Witness herein, having first been duly sworn on oath, was examined and testified as follows:  DIRECTEXAMINATION  BY MS. BENDICH:  Q. Mr. Wheeler, would you please tell us your background, both
	you would feel like there'd be a potential is it true that you would feel like there's a potential difficulty for developers to follow your project if an MHA were in effect?  A. Yeah, that's my concern is that they won't continue to build quality buildings that keep West Seattle Junction downtown.  Q. Are you aware of any economic study or analysis that the city may have provided for a building like yours that would have revealed whether or not those economic possibilities were made more difficult or less difficult?  A. No, I have not.  Q. You're not aware of any such study?  A. (No audible response.)	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	HEARING EXAMINER: And do you swear or affirm that the testimony you provide for today's hearing will be the truth.  THE WITNESS: I do.  HEARING EXAMINER: Thank you.  WOODROW KENNETH WHEELER: Witness herein, having first been duly sworn on oath, was examined and testified as follows:  DIRECTEXAMINATION  BY MS. BENDICH:  Q. Mr. Wheeler, would you please tell us your background, both
	you would feel like there'd be a potential is it true that you would feel like there's a potential difficulty for developers to follow your project if an MHA were in effect?  A. Yeah, that's my concern is that they won't continue to build quality buildings that keep West Seattle Junction downtown.  Q. Are you aware of any economic study or analysis that the city may have provided for a building like yours that would have revealed whether or not those economic possibilities were made more difficult or less difficult?  A. No, I have not.  Q. You're not aware of any such study?  A. (No audible response.)  Q. Are you aware of any contact within an MHA FEIS might have	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	HEARING EXAMINER: And do you swear or affirm that the testimony you provide for today's hearing will be the truth.  THE WITNESS: I do.  HEARING EXAMINER: Thank you.  WOODROW KENNETH WHEELER: Witness herein, having first been duly sworn on oath, was examined and testified as follows:  DIRECTEXAMINATION  BY MS. BENDICH:  Q. Mr. Wheeler, would you please tell us your background, both educational and then what you do.
	you would feel like there'd be a potential is it true that you would feel like there's a potential difficulty for developers to follow your project if an MHA were in effect?  A. Yeah, that's my concern is that they won't continue to build quality buildings that keep West Seattle Junction downtown.  Q. Are you aware of any economic study or analysis that the city may have provided for a building like yours that would have revealed whether or not those economic possibilities were made more difficult or less difficult?  A. No, I have not.  Q. You're not aware of any such study?  A. (No audible response.)  Q. Are you aware of any contact within an MHA FEIS might have revealed the unique situation that you feel that you're in	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	HEARING EXAMINER: And do you swear or affirm that the testimony you provide for today's hearing will be the truth.  THE WITNESS: I do.  HEARING EXAMINER: Thank you.  WOODROW KENNETH WHEELER: Witness herein, having first been duly sworn on oath, was examined and testified as follows:  DIRECTEXAMINATION  BY MS. BENDICH:  Q. Mr. Wheeler, would you please tell us your background, both educational and then what you do.  A. Okay. I'll start with educational. I studied wildlife
	you would feel like there'd be a potential is it true that you would feel like there's a potential difficulty for developers to follow your project if an MHA were in effect?  A. Yeah, that's my concern is that they won't continue to build quality buildings that keep West Seattle Junction downtown.  Q. Are you aware of any economic study or analysis that the city may have provided for a building like yours that would have revealed whether or not those economic possibilities were made more difficult or less difficult?  A. No, I have not.  Q. You're not aware of any such study?  A. (No audible response.)  Q. Are you aware of any contact within an MHA FEIS might have revealed the unique situation that you feel that you're in with this particular structure or project?	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	HEARING EXAMINER: And do you swear or affirm that the testimony you provide for today's hearing will be the truth.  THE WITNESS: I do.  HEARING EXAMINER: Thank you.  WOODROW KENNETH WHEELER: Witness herein, having first been duly sworn on oath, was examined and testified as follows:  DIRECTEXAMINATION  BY MS. BENDICH:  Q. Mr. Wheeler, would you please tell us your background, both educational and then what you do.  A. Okay. I'll start with educational. I studied wildlife biology at University of Montana. And I ended up getting an
	you would feel like there'd be a potential is it true that you would feel like there's a potential difficulty for developers to follow your project if an MHA were in effect?  A. Yeah, that's my concern is that they won't continue to build quality buildings that keep West Seattle Junction downtown.  Q. Are you aware of any economic study or analysis that the city may have provided for a building like yours that would have revealed whether or not those economic possibilities were made more difficult or less difficult?  A. No, I have not.  Q. You're not aware of any such study?  A. (No audible response.)  Q. Are you aware of any contact within an MHA FEIS might have revealed the unique situation that you feel that you're in with this particular structure or project?  A. No.	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	HEARING EXAMINER: And do you swear or affirm that the testimony you provide for today's hearing will be the truth.  THE WITNESS: I do.  HEARING EXAMINER: Thank you.  WOODROW KENNETH WHEELER: Witness herein, having first been duly sworn on oath, was examined and testified as follows:  DIRECTEXAMINATION  BY MS. BENDICH:  Q. Mr. Wheeler, would you please tell us your background, both educational and then what you do.  A. Okay. I'll start with educational. I studied wildlife biology at University of Montana. And I ended up getting an environmental studies and geography degree, two degrees
	you would feel like there'd be a potential is it true that you would feel like there's a potential difficulty for developers to follow your project if an MHA were in effect?  A. Yeah, that's my concern is that they won't continue to build quality buildings that keep West Seattle Junction downtown.  Q. Are you aware of any economic study or analysis that the city may have provided for a building like yours that would have revealed whether or not those economic possibilities were made more difficult or less difficult?  A. No, I have not.  Q. You're not aware of any such study?  A. (No audible response.)  Q. Are you aware of any contact within an MHA FEIS might have revealed the unique situation that you feel that you're in with this particular structure or project?  A. No. MR. KOEHLER: Okay. I have no further questions.	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	HEARING EXAMINER: And do you swear or affirm that the testimony you provide for today's hearing will be the truth.  THE WITNESS: I do.  HEARING EXAMINER: Thank you.  WOODROW KENNETH WHEELER: Witness herein, having first been duly sworn on oath, was examined and testified as follows:  DIRECTEXAMINATION  BY MS. BENDICH:  Q. Mr. Wheeler, would you please tell us your background, both educational and then what you do.  A. Okay. I'll start with educational. I studied wildlife biology at University of Montana. And I ended up getting an environmental studies and geography degree, two degrees Western Washington University. Since then at the University
	you would feel like there'd be a potential is it true that you would feel like there's a potential difficulty for developers to follow your project if an MHA were in effect?  A. Yeah, that's my concern is that they won't continue to build quality buildings that keep West Seattle Junction downtown.  Q. Are you aware of any economic study or analysis that the city may have provided for a building like yours that would have revealed whether or not those economic possibilities were made more difficult or less difficult?  A. No, I have not.  Q. You're not aware of any such study?  A. (No audible response.)  Q. Are you aware of any contact within an MHA FEIS might have revealed the unique situation that you feel that you're in with this particular structure or project?  A. No. MR. KOEHLER: Okay. I have no further questions. HEARING EXAMINER: Cross.	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	HEARING EXAMINER: And do you swear or affirm that the testimony you provide for today's hearing will be the truth.  THE WITNESS: I do.  HEARING EXAMINER: Thank you.  WOODROW KENNETH WHEELER: Witness herein, having first been duly sworn on oath, was examined and testified as follows:  DIRECTEXAMINATION  BY MS. BENDICH:  Q. Mr. Wheeler, would you please tell us your background, both educational and then what you do.  A. Okay. I'll start with educational. I studied wildlife biology at University of Montana. And I ended up getting an environmental studies and geography degree, two degrees Western Washington University. Since then at the University of Washington I took ornithology and wildlife conservation.
	you would feel like there'd be a potential is it true that you would feel like there's a potential difficulty for developers to follow your project if an MHA were in effect?  A. Yeah, that's my concern is that they won't continue to build quality buildings that keep West Seattle Junction downtown.  Q. Are you aware of any economic study or analysis that the city may have provided for a building like yours that would have revealed whether or not those economic possibilities were made more difficult or less difficult?  A. No, I have not.  Q. You're not aware of any such study?  A. (No audible response.)  Q. Are you aware of any contact within an MHA FEIS might have revealed the unique situation that you feel that you're in with this particular structure or project?  A. No. MR. KOEHLER: Okay. I have no further questions.	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	HEARING EXAMINER: And do you swear or affirm that the testimony you provide for today's hearing will be the truth.  THE WITNESS: I do.  HEARING EXAMINER: Thank you.  WOODROW KENNETH WHEELER: Witness herein, having first been duly sworn on oath, was examined and testified as follows:  DIRECTEXAMINATION  BY MS. BENDICH:  Q. Mr. Wheeler, would you please tell us your background, both educational and then what you do.  A. Okay. I'll start with educational. I studied wildlife biology at University of Montana. And I ended up getting an environmental studies and geography degree, two degrees Western Washington University. Since then at the University

	r learning - Da	y 0 -	
	Page 113		Page 115
1	economically useful?	1	Q. Are you aware of any study or analysis that confirms your
2	A. We couldn't have, no.	2	concerns that you've expressed about any of the impacts on
3	Q. And so in consideration between the additional 10 feet	3	the buildings to follow your project?
4	allowed to build and the requirements of how you take	4	A. No, I am not.
5	advantage of that through a different construction compared	5	MR. JOHNSON: Nothing further.
6	against the cost and the additional fees associated with	6	THE WITNESS: Is there?
7	either the rent restriction requirement or the MHA fees, you	7	HEARING EXAMINER: Question, I think you were describing
8	feel like that would not pencil out as positive to a project	8	an area called the triangle. Is that locally referred
9	like yours?	9	to can you help me understand where that is?
10	<ol> <li>Yeah, and that could make it tough to pull out a quality</li> </ol>	10	THE WITNESS: That is if you look at that map, it's
11	project, yeah.	11	the it's the furthest part that's orange. And you can
12	Q. Okay. Did you consider waiting or contacting the city to	12	see a diagonal
13	see if you could take advantage of MHA prior to going	13	MR. BRICKLIN: Furthest east, northeast.
14	through your project permitting process?	14	THE WITNESS: Furthest east
15	A. No.	15	MR. BRICKLIN: Northeast.
16	Q. And why didn't you choose to wait and take advantage of	16	THE WITNESS: To the north
17	those things?	17	HEARING EXAMINER: So it's bordered by Fauntleroy Way
18	A. Well, I think we're actually going to be in there before it	18	Southwest.
19	takes place. I'm mainly concerned about what's going to	19	THE WITNESS: And then Alaska Street to the south.
20	happen after us, you know. How the rest of the	20	HEARING EXAMINER: Okay.
21	buildings the upzones all around the Junction will easily	21	THE WITNESS: And 35th to the east.
22	be taken out they can easily do that. But in the	22	HEARING EXAMINER: Excellent.
23	Junction, it's going to be hard to build a 95-foot concrete	23	THE WITNESS: And that is all zoned for development.
24	building and still provide reasonable rent for any kind of	24	HEARING EXAMINER: Thank you, Mr. Miller.
25	commercial, which I hope the Junction will stay as the main	25	THE WITNESS: Thank you.
1	Page 114 commercial district.	1	Page 116  HEARING EXAMINER: Please state your name and spell it for
2	Q. So when you take into consideration the potential added cost	2	the record.
3	of accommodating the qualities that you consider to be	3	THE WITNESS: Yes, Woodrow Kenneth Wheeler, W-O-O-D-R-O-W
4	important to our neighborhood and community and you weigh	4	Kenneth, K-E-N-N-E-T-H, Wheeler, W-H-E-E-L-E-R.
5	that against the additional requirements and cost of MHA,	5	HEARING EXAMINER: And do you swear or affirm that the
6 7	you would feel like there'd be a potential is it true	6	testimony you provide for today's hearing will be the truth.
8	that you would feel like there's a potential difficulty for	7	THE WITNESS: I do.
9	developers to follow your project if an MHA were in effect?	8	HEARING EXAMINER: Thank you.
10	A. Yeah, that's my concern is that they won't continue to build	9	
11	quality buildings that keep West Seattle Junction downtown.  Q. Are you aware of any economic study or analysis that the	10	WOODROW KENNETH WHEELER: Witness herein, having first been
12	city may have provided for a building like yours that would	11	duly sworn on oath, was examined
13	have revealed whether or not those economic possibilities	12	and testified as follows:
14	were made more difficult or less difficult?	13	
15	A. No, I have not.	14	DIRECT EXAMINATION
16	Q. You're not aware of any such study?	15	BY MS. BENDICH:
17	A. (No audible response.)	16	Q. Mr. Wheeler, would you please tell us your background, both
18	Q. Are you aware of any contact within an MHA FEIS might have	17	educational and then what you do.
19	revealed the unique situation that you feel that you're in	18	A. Okay. I'll start with educational. I studied wildlife
20	with this particular structure or project?	19	biology at University of Montana. And I ended up getting an
21	A. No.	20	environmental studies and geography degree, two degrees
22	MR. KOEHLER: Okay. I have no further questions.	21	Western Washington University. Since then at the University
23	HEARING EXAMINER: Cross.	22	of Washington I took ornithology and wildlife conservation.
24	CROSS EXAMINATION	23	And I also took the master birding program at Seattle
25	BY MR. JOHNSON:	25	Audubon, the bird biology class at Cornell Lab of
		23	Ornithology, and the certificate program through the

2	Page 121	-	Page 12
2	memera:	-	
3	TEATING EXAMINER: 188.	2	also quite a few of the native plants, so we discuss those.
4	mo. Serbicit. So roller and move that that exhibit be	3	And if we see any wildlife, we talk about them. Definitely
5		4	we talk about the birds because they're easier to find.
6	(Exhibit No. 166 marked for identification.)	5	Q. And how ecologically significant is Ravenna Park in the City
7	Any objection?	6	of Seattle?
8		7	<ul> <li>A. It's very significant. It was rated the fourth most</li> </ul>
9	(Exhibit No. 188 admitted into evidence.)	8	important natural area in the City of Seattle by trying
10	Q. (By Ms. Bendich) So you've marking a	9	to remember the name of the group, but there was a group
11	Q. (By Ms. Bendich) So you've mentioned some of the places where you went to had your education. So as a result of	10	that did a city-wide inventory, the nature project or
12	that, do you have training in bird and wildlife	11	something like that. And they rated it number 4 in terms of
13	identification?	12	its biodiversity, in terms of its size, its viability.
14	A. Yes.	13	It's 50 acres, it's a pretty good swath of land. And it
15	Q. All right. And do you consider yourself with a lot of	14	connects to parks on either side to Green Lake on one side.
16	expertise, let's say for birds?	15	to The Union Bay Natural Area on the other. And as I'm
17	A. Yes.	16	going to talk more about later to the neighborhood via the
18	Q. And their habitats?	17	trees and the canopy there.
19	A. Yes.	18	Q. Okay. And the organization you were talking about that
20	Q. And	19	ranked at number 4, the park number 4, is that the Seattle
21	A. Wildlife too.	21	Urban Nature Project?
22	Q. And wildlife as well. And if you were and where do you	22	A. Yes.
23	live?	23	Q. And do you know approximately how many native plants have
24	A. In Ravenna.	24	been tallied within Ravenna Park?  A. It's around 135.
25	Q. In Ravenna.	25	Q. And how does the park impact
1 2 3 4	A. I live one-half block from this proposed up zone.  Q. Okay. And if you were leading a tour into Ravenna Park, and we've had some testimony we've had some testimony already about Ravenna Park, but if your leads on the same testimony already.	1 2 3	HEARING EXAMINER: How many species or how many plants?  Q. (By Ms. Bendich) I'm sorry, the species?  A. Species of plants, 135.
5	about Ravenna Park, but if you were leading a tour in	4	Q. And how does the park impact the bird population?
6	Ravenna Park, what are some of the key features you would identify?	5	<ul> <li>A. The park is a magnet for birds. It's just like it's one of</li> </ul>
7	A. Yes. And I have led tours in Ravenna Park, a number of	6	the best natural areas in the city. It's one of the best
В	them.	7	parks for bird habitat because it has the large standing
9	Q. Okay.	8	native trees as well as the dead trees, the snags, and it
0	A. But I like doing it because it has most of the tree species	9	has a dense canopy, a multi-layered canopy underneath. So
1	that you find in Western Washington you can find there.	10	it's not to mention the stream and the riparian
	It's a mature second growth forest naturally regrown. And	11	vegetation along the stream. Riparian is as good as it gets
2	it has like the big trees of the Pacific Northwest, the	13	for wildlife and birds. Any time you have riparian means
			stream side, water side vegetation, that's always the best
3	Douglas firs, the Western Hemlocks, the Western Red Cedars.	14	for wildlife and hinds A. J.D.
3	Douglas firs, the Western Hemlocks, the Western Red Cedars.  It also has quite a few yew trees, which from an ethnobotany	14 15	for wildlife and birds. And Ravenna Park has that for at
3 1 5	Douglas firs, the Western Hemlocks, the Western Red Cedars.  It also has quite a few yew trees, which from an ethnobotany standpoint are fascinating because that's an example of a	15	least a half mile.
3	Douglas firs, the Western Hemlocks, the Western Red Cedars.  It also has quite a few yew trees, which from an ethnobotany standpoint are fascinating because that's an example of a tree that used to be thought of as a junk tree or a tree to		least a half mile.  Q. And how important is the tree canopy including large
3	Douglas firs, the Western Hemlocks, the Western Red Cedars.  It also has quite a few yew trees, which from an ethnobotany standpoint are fascinating because that's an example of a tree that used to be thought of as a junk tree or a tree to get rid of in land clearing and logging operations. And	15 16	least a half mile.  Q. And how important is the tree canopy including large standing trees to the ecology of this area?
3	Douglas firs, the Western Hemlocks, the Western Red Cedars.  It also has quite a few yew trees, which from an ethnobotany standpoint are fascinating because that's an example of a tree that used to be thought of as a junk tree or a tree to get rid of in land clearing and logging operations. And then they discovered taxol in the bark, which is now being	15 16 17	least a half mile.  Q. And how important is the tree canopy including large standing trees to the ecology of this area?  A. Extremely. In fact the birds wouldn't go there if it wasn't
3	Douglas firs, the Western Hemlocks, the Western Red Cedars.  It also has quite a few yew trees, which from an ethnobotany standpoint are fascinating because that's an example of a tree that used to be thought of as a junk tree or a tree to get rid of in land clearing and logging operations. And then they discovered taxol in the bark, which is now being used extensively in the treatment of ovarian and other forms	15 16 17 18	least a half mile.  Q. And how important is the tree canopy including large standing trees to the ecology of this area?  A. Extremely. In fact the birds wouldn't go there if it wasn't for those. And they stop there on their migrations.
3 1 5 5 7 8 8 8 8 8 8 8 8 8 8 8 8 8 8 8 8 8	Douglas firs, the Western Hemlocks, the Western Red Cedars.  It also has quite a few yew trees, which from an ethnobotany standpoint are fascinating because that's an example of a tree that used to be thought of as a junk tree or a tree to get rid of in land clearing and logging operations. And then they discovered taxol in the bark, which is now being used extensively in the treatment of ovarian and other forms of cancer. And that's in Ravenna Park.	15 16 17 18 19	least a half mile.  Q. And how important is the tree canopy including large standing trees to the ecology of this area?  A. Extremely. In fact the birds wouldn't go there if it wasn't for those. And they stop there on their migrations. I count that, I take pictures of that. I've written in my
3 1 5 5 5 6 7	Douglas firs, the Western Hemlocks, the Western Red Cedars.  It also has quite a few yew trees, which from an ethnobotany standpoint are fascinating because that's an example of a tree that used to be thought of as a junk tree or a tree to get rid of in land clearing and logging operations. And then they discovered taxol in the bark, which is now being used extensively in the treatment of ovarian and other forms of cancer. And that's in Ravenna Park.  So I talk about ethnobotany, the uses of all the different	15 16 17 18 19 20	least a half mile.  Q. And how important is the tree canopy including large standing trees to the ecology of this area?  A. Extremely. In fact the birds wouldn't go there if it wasn't for those. And they stop there on their migrations. I count that, I take pictures of that. I've written in my book that I have up here about that. And it happens every
3 1 5 5 7 8 8 8 8 8 8 8 8 8 8 8 8 8 8 8 8 8	Douglas firs, the Western Hemlocks, the Western Red Cedars. It also has quite a few yew trees, which from an ethnobotany standpoint are fascinating because that's an example of a tree that used to be thought of as a junk tree or a tree to get rid of in land clearing and logging operations. And then they discovered taxol in the bark, which is now being used extensively in the treatment of ovarian and other forms of cancer. And that's in Ravenna Park.  So I talk about ethnobotany, the uses of all the different trees that are there. I also talk about the glaciation that	15 16 17 18 19 20 21	least a half mile.  Q. And how important is the tree canopy including large standing trees to the ecology of this area?  A. Extremely. In fact the birds wouldn't go there if it wasn't for those. And they stop there on their migrations. I count that, I take pictures of that. I've written in my book that I have up here about that. And it happens every year, and it's like clock work. And it's fascinating to
2 3 4 5 5 6 6 7 7 3 3 9 9 9 9 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1	Douglas firs, the Western Hemlocks, the Western Red Cedars.  It also has quite a few yew trees, which from an ethnobotany standpoint are fascinating because that's an example of a tree that used to be thought of as a junk tree or a tree to get rid of in land clearing and logging operations. And then they discovered taxol in the bark, which is now being used extensively in the treatment of ovarian and other forms of cancer. And that's in Ravenna Park.  So I talk about ethnobotany, the uses of all the different	15 16 17 18 19 20 21	least a half mile.  Q. And how important is the tree canopy including large standing trees to the ecology of this area?  A. Extremely. In fact the birds wouldn't go there if it wasn't for those. And they stop there on their migrations. I count that, I take pictures of that. I've written in my book that I have up here about that. And it happens every

#### Page 125 Page 127 1 forest, mature forest, basically, that you can find in 1 Audubon. I've been doing that for 20-some years, and my 2 Ravenna and you cannot find in many other parts of town. 2 area included Ravenna Park and the neighborhoods. So when 3 Q. So you mention that you do bird counts? 3 you go north of the park, the count just drops off to a hand 4 A. I do. 4 full of species because you don't have the big trees any 5 Q. Okay. Approximately how many -- what's the number of 5 more that bring in or shrubs or just the vegetation that 6 species of birds that you find in Ravenna Park? 6 bring in so many other species, like pileated woodpeckers, A. Eighty-seven, and that includes the neighborhood nearby. 7 7 like Pacific wrens like varied thrushes, et cetera. 8 I've done backyard lists for 20 years. And I'm the number Q. Okay. And are there any reports you've read that document 8 9 one ebirder -- there's a program called ebird.org on the 9 the importance of our tree habitat and shrub habitat in the 10 computer where people contribute citizen science. And if 10 City of Seattle? you go there, you'll find I'm the number one birder that 11 11 A. I've read the Seattle Urban Forest Plan and I've read the 12 goes in there most often and does counts. 12 impact statement, which has quite a bit of the same Q. Okay. And in addition are there any animal species that 13 13 information in it. 14 live in the park? 14 Q. And I did not staple this. 15 A. There are. 15 A. You have it right there. Q. Okay. And what are those? 16 16 Q. I know I have it, but I forgot to staple it. 17 A. Well, among them opossum, coyote, brush rabbit, let's see 17 A. The urban forest stewardship plan. 18 what am I missing here, Townsend's chipmunk, did I say 18 HEARING EXAMINER: We have a staple. 19 raccoon yet? 19 MS. BENDICH: If we could have this marked as Exhibit 189. 20 Q. No. 20 (Exhibit No. 189 marked for identification.) 21 A. Oh, okay, raccoons. There's like four or five main species 21 MR. JOHNSON: What's your exhibit number for that? 22 in there. The coyotes have come back recently. And the 22 MS. BENDICH: I'm sorry, it's Friends of Ravenna-Cowen, 23 rabbits are in major supply right now. 23 Number 34B. 24 Q. Do you also track birds and wildlife in the neighborhoods Q. (By Ms. Bendich) So do you have that in front of you, Mr. 24 25 outside the park? 25 Wheeler? Page 126 Page 128 1 A. Yes, as I count my yard, which is one block from Ravenna A. I am going to put it in front of me, yes. 1 2 Park and one-half block from this proposed study area. So 2 MR. JOHNSON: Just for clarification, 34B looks like a 3 what I'm finding extends to the region around it. 3 Forterra News report on your list. Q. And are there any benefits between the park and the 4 4 MS. BENDICH: There's a 34A which is Urban Forest Benefits 5 neighborhood of having tree canopy within the neighborhood 5 quantified in new report. And if you click on that, which 6 itself? 6 is 34B, it takes you to the Seattle Forest Ecosystem Values 7 A. Great benefit. 7 Report. 8 Q. And what is that? 8 MR. JOHNSON: Oh, I see, got it. 9 A. It's called connectivity. And I used to work, as I said, 9 MS. BENDICH: Okay. 10 for the Nature Conservancy. And we learned over years that 10 MR. MITCHELL: So, Mr. Wheeler, I don't know if he has 11 if you just make a preserve and it's surrounded by hostile 11 that report in front of him. 12 land uses, that that preserve is not viable over time, it 12 MS. BENDICH: Oh, he doesn't, I'm sorry. Let me make sure 13 becomes what we call a postage stamp. You know where you 13 you have the right report, Mr. Wheeler. 14 have the stamp surrounded by white space. And if Ravenna 14 MR. MITCHELL: So what was marked as Exhibit 189? 15 Park becomes a postage stamp park, it's going to diminish 15 MS. BENDICH: We're going to make sure he has the right 16 its wildlife habitat value because right now those birds are 16 report -- in fact, I'm sorry, I actually do have -- if we 17 ranging and animals are ranging out into the neighborhoods. 17 could substitute this, I actually have a color copy for the 18 And I have documentation of that in my own yard. But 18 exhibit whereas the other copies are not in color. 19 they're not just staying in the park, they need a broader 19 HEARING EXAMINER: Just the report? 20 area. And so the trees and canopy outside of the park are 20 MS. BENDICH: Yeah, just the report, thank you. 21 vital. 21 Q. (By Ms. Bendich) So I'm showing you Exhibit 189, have you 22 Q. So how does the bird and wildlife populations, as you get 22 reviewed this before? farther and farther north from Ravenna Park, what happens? 23 A. They diminish because you get less and less canopy. And I Q. And are there -- let's just turn to the inside pages here. 24 used to do -- I still do, Christmas bird counts for Seattle 25 Who put this report out?

23

24

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

22

23

24

25

1

10

11

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

### Page 137

- Q. Okay. So could we go to the next slide, please?
- 2 A. So this is the goal of my presentation to first present tree 3 and shrub survey data to describe and show examples of the 4 area, Flora and Fauna to explain the importance of trees and shrubs, especially in an urban setting, and to summarize the 5 6 EIS deficiencies with respect to tree and shrub canopy 7 conservation.
- Q. Okay, next slide please. And what's this third page, what is that a picture of?
- A. This is the proposed upzone area, a map and this was really my field map for ground truthing the information and the EIS. If you look to the right side of this, on this map, there's a yellow area that has dotted lines around it. And that's the area that I surveyed. It's bordered by Northeast 70th to the north and Northeast 62nd to the south. And on the west side it's bordered by 15th Northeast. On the east side it's bordered partially by 16 Northeast, the rest by 17th Northeast.
- 19 Q. And this -- is this the proposed preferred plan that's in 20 the MHA FEIS?
- 21

1

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

25

2

3

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

- Q. And then toward the top of that page there is this little 22 23 kind of a box with RESV, what does that mean?
- 24 A. Reservoir
  - Q. And is that reservoir still being used?

## Page 139

- A. So here's my methodology. I did ground truthing. I'm a volunteer. And I walked all the streets and the alleys in the proposed upzone area you just saw. I inventoried the trees and the large shrubs, including the size, species and age estimates. I photographed examples of trees and shrubs and tree shrub assemblies which I'll show. And then I enhanced it with drone images taken of the area from above. The inventories were done from streets and alleys only. I did not trespass, nor did my wife who helped me record on occasion. We did not go into yards nor onto private property, so that limited some of the trees we might have
- 14 Q. All right. So here you talk about tree size and species and 15 age estimate?

seen. So if anything, my numbers are low because we

16 A. Yes.

couldn't trespass.

- Q. Did you use any special equipment to figure out the size or 17 18 any special -- you didn't do cores to figure out the age 19 estimate?
- 20 A. Right.
- 21 Q. So what did you do and why did you do that?
  - A. I used old methods from the forest service to estimate trees. And I learned this by working there. And I actually did some work with timber crews. So I worked with them before when we were doing timber crews. But you can

Page 138

- 1 A. I don't believe so.
  - Q. Okay. If we could go to the next slide?
- A. That is in my field map, walking map. Okay. So this is --4 you'll have to click one more time and you'll see an over flight of the area done by the drone. And you're looking south from Northeast 65th, we're looking south toward Ravenna Park. You can see the very strong tree line when you get to Ravenna Park. And it's backing up a little now, here you go southward over the proposed new zone, 15th to the right, 17th to the left hand boundary and now we've pivoted. We're going back to Northeast 65th and we're heading north for the northern part of the proposed upzone. Roosevelt High School is on our left, the sandstone and white building, huge building.
  - And to our right you see two parallel streets, 16 Northeast and 17th Northeast. And then of course 15th Northeast is the big street to the left. We're heading north. This is where the upzone area narrows. And you can see one very blue house in there that I will show you later that has a exceptional tree next to it. You can see a number of exceptional trees as you fly over here. Many of these trees are over 50 feet tall and over 80 years old. And now we're coming to Northeast 70th, which is the
  - northern boundary of the proposed rezone. Q. Okay. Next slide, please.

Page 140

- estimate trees, especially when they're young and 2 almost -- most of the trees in this area would be classified 3 as young, meaning under 50, 60 years old. There are some 4 trees that are 80 years or even older, but I had to do an 5 estimate. And the way you can do that with young trees is 6 you can look at the whorls where the branchs radiate out. 7 And roughly there's one year between each whorl of 8 vegetation. So this is a method you can use with younger 9
  - trees. So you can count the intervals between the whorls of vegetation. That gives you an idea of the age.
- In terms of the size, I start with my own 6 feet and 12 extrapolate 10 feet and then project that up the tree. I 13 also look at houses where each floor is about 12 feet. So a
- 14 two story house is around 25 feet. And then you can look up 15 from there and project the rest of the height. So these are 16
  - estimates, they're eyeballing because I couldn't do the intrusive stuff. And I didn't have the equipment either. Q. All right. So can we go to the next slide, please?
  - A. And then also I've taken classes in tree identification and
  - botany and stuff. So I know my species pretty well. Q. All right. So what is this? This is a chart of some kind?
  - A. So I put all of my results on charts. Here's the total number of trees and shrubs I've found, 425 trees and 123 shrubs.
    - Now shrubs, I only counted the ones that were 10 feet tall

35 (Pages 137 to 140)

	rieaning - Di	ay 0 -	7723/2010
1	Page 141		Page 143
2	and the strateger, just in the interest of time and	1	Next. Then I broke it down, native trees versus
3	and the get this dolle because there were so many. And	2	non-native trees. I have here there were 83 native trees
4	with that height and size, they have tree-like	3	and 342 non-native trees. Since I made this
5	characteristics. And in fact shrubs are basically trees	4	PowerPoint and this is another graph we're looking at.
6	that are lower to the ground and have more lower branchs and usually don't exceed 20 feet tall, but they provide many of	5	Since I made this PowerPoint, I realized I corrected my own
7	the same benefits as trees.	6	information. So there are actually 88 native trees and
8	Next. So here are the relative ages of tree species. I	7	subtract and 337 non-native trees. So that's an error
9	mentioned that you can estimate the young ones easily. And	8	that I'm correcting myself because I called a few of the
10	there are over 100 trees under 20 years old.	9	evergreen trees sugar pines when in fact they are Western
11	Q. So this chart, just for the record, says relative ages of	10	white pines, which are natives. And that's a factor of me
12	tree species and it's a chart. And it says the estimated	11	not being able to get close enough to them. And when I came
13	tree ages and years. So I'm sorry to interrupt you, so go	12	out a second time with binoculars, then I could see what
14	ahead.	13	they really were.
15	A. Okay. I'm not used to having to explain the visuals.	15	Q. Okay, and next slide please. And we have another chart?
16	Right, estimated tree ages in the area. So the first bar is	16	A. Yes, this chart breaks down the native trees into the
17	trees under 20 years old. And there are over 100 of those	17	numbers of each species. So we start with Western red
18	that I found. And the largest bar is where most of the	18	cedar. There are more than 50 Western red cedars in this
19	trees occurred, they were between 20 and 40 years old. And	19	proposed upzone area. Next, your Douglas fir. There are
20	then the last bar on the right hand side is trees over 40	20	between 8 and 10 of those, some very large exceptional
21	years old. And there are more than 80 of those in this	21	trees, short pine, big leaf maple, Pacific dogwood, Western
22	proposed upzone area. The oldest trees were four, 80-year	22	hemlock, black cottonwood, specifically drone and also
23	old Western red cedars. Next.	23	should be added to this slide 5 Western white pine trees.
24	Q. And this is another chart?	24	Q. Okay. So where it says short pine, are those actually the Western white pine or are those also
25	A. Right. This chart shows the relative height of tree	25	A. No, those are pinus contorta, they're logical pine family,
***********	Page 142		Page 144
1	species. And it starts with trees that were 0 to 19 feet	1	Page 144 so a different species.
2	tall. There are over 100 of those. And then it goes to	2	Q. Okay, next one.
3	trees that were 20 to 39 feet tall, there were over 200 of	3	A. Next. And here is shrub height
4	those. And finally trees that were over 40 feet tall, and	4	Q. This is also a chart?
5	there were 80 plus of those. The tallest trees were 85 foot	5	A. I'm sorry, also a chart on shrub height now. So all these
6	Western red cedars.	6	shrubs were a minimum of 10 feet tall and an estimate 10
7	Next. And then I divided tree categories conifer versus	7	feet wide or I wouldn't inventory them, just in the interest
8	deciduous. Conifer means evergreen, cone-bearing trees.	8	of time. And there were more than 90 shrubs that were
9	Deciduous are broad-leaf trees.	9	between 10 and 20 feet tall that were between 21 and 30
10	Q. In terms of the environment when we were talking about	10	shrubs over 20 feet tall. And a rather remarkable 31
11	pollution from the study, you were talking about tree cover	11	excuse me, eight shrubs over 31 feet, that's huge. And I
12	for birds, for example, which is there any difference	12	shared with you the definition of shrubs before which
13	between conifers and deciduous in importance?	13	they're generally under 20 feet tall.
14	A. Yes, the conifers are more valuable. They have foliage year	14	We have some monster shrubs in our neighborhood and indeed
15	round. They're also more valuable for pollution control and	15	in Seattle. And the tallest shrubs were two rhododendrons
16	for weather modification for tenuating rain and runoff. And	16	over 40 feet tall. So those are towering for shrubs. And
17	so they are and the forestry plan calls this out, that	17	actually rhododendrons, camelias, they're of evergreen
18	you want to save the big conifers first because they provide	18	properties, a bit like evergreen trees where the leaves stay
19	so many benefits. The deciduous trees are valuable too, but	19	on year round. So they provide some of the free public
20	the conifers even more so because of their height, their	20	services and the ecological benefits and esthetic that trees
21	evergreen foliage, which is warn all year long. And they're	21	do.
	absorbing the carbon dioxide and producing oxygen for our	22	Next. All right, we're done transfer now. And we'll talk
23	city and tenuating the rain falls as I mentioned. So they	23	for a moment about benefits of trees and shrubs. I have a
24	get a premium in the forestry report. And there are 109 of	24	quote by John Marzluff, University of Washington Professor

quote by John Marzluff, University of Washington Professor

and author of the book Subirdia, which I have read and

25

25

those in this area. So that's significant.

#### Page 145 Page 147 1 recommend to everyone. And his quote is, trees and shrubs with what was shown. We'll get to that afterwards. 1 2 also stabilize the soil, reduce runoff that leads to urban 2 MS. BENDICH: I'm sorry. 3 flooding and cleaning pollution and dust from the air. And 3 THE WITNESS: And we can make another copy. in the picture you can see tall conifers in the backyards in 4 4 HEARING EXAMINER: We'll take care of that afterwards. 5 the 6500 block of 15th Northeast. Next. 5 MS. BENDICH: We'll make another copy, thank you for Q. Next, please. 6 6 pointing that out. 7 A. Street trees. We have a picture of street trees here. They 7 A. So we're back in the neighborhood here. And this is the 8 provide benefits worth \$375,000 annually through energy 8 southeast corner of the proposed upzone across the street 9 savings carbon sequestration, air quality and esthetics and 9 from Ravenna Park. This is the northwest corner of 17th 10 that's from SDOT Team Management Program, that information. 10 Northeast and Northeast 62nd. And the slide says tall Q. And this is at the corner or this is on along the street at 11 11 evergreens are Ravenna icons. As you look at that house, 12 17th Northeast and Northeast 63rd; is that correct? 12 it's a two story house about 25 feet tall. And you can 13 A. That's correct. 13 project up and just get a sense of how tall those trees are, 14 Q. Okay. 14 they're more than 60 feet tall. 15 A. Those same benefits, of course, apply to trees that are not 15 Q. Okay. 16 on the street. 16 A. Next. I have three bullets from the tree conservation 17 Next. And this slide shows the image of Ravenna Park 17 priorities from the Seattle Urban Forestry Plan. The first 18 trees. And I have a quote here from the Seattle Urban 18 bullet is preserve existing trees because it takes decades 19 Forest Stewardship Plan --19 for most trees to reach their ultimate size. Trees already 20 Q. And that's the Exhibit 189, I believe, yes, go ahead. 20 growing in Seattle generally provide immediate and ongoing 21 A. The quote is, studies have shown that trees in the 21 benefits that cannot be matched by small or young 22 neighborhood contribute to community involvement and have 22 replacement trees. 23 positive health benefits and ranging from asthma relief, 23 The next bullet says focus especially on evergreen trees 24 improved academic performance and shorter recovery times for 24 because they maintain their canopy during the rainy season 25 patients. 25 and are active year round. Evergreens can better tenuate Page 146 Page 148 1 Q. Okay. Next, please. 1 rain fall, absorb carbon dioxide and reduce air pollutants. 2 A. This slide says trees benefit everyone. And I have a quote 2 Finally, larger trees provide more environmental, 3 here from Deborah Marton of new York Restoration Project, a 3 cultural, and economic functions and benefits than smaller 4 nonprofit focussing on disadvantaged neighborhoods. This 4 5 was in the Scientific American magazine article May 7, 2018. 5 Q. Okay. Next slide, please. 6 She said, there is almost no public health crime or A. So here are some of those larger trees. These pictures were 6 7 environmental quality metric that you can look at that isn't 7 taken on the southwest corner of Northeast 63rd and 17th 8 made better by the presence of trees. Trees are Northeast. And the Northeast 66nd between 15th and 17th 8 9 infrastructure and they are the cheapest way cities can make 9 Northeast. 10 a difference in the life of residents. I have some typos in 10 Q. So what do we see on the right-hand side with respect to there, which I would have corrected if I could have. 11 11 that big conifer. Is that in a yard? 12 Q. Okay. So next, please. 12 A. These are yard trees on the right, yes. Street trees on the A. Trees and crime this side says. And this is a quote William 13 13 left, yard trees on the right. 14 Sullivan, head of the University Landscape Architecture 14 Q. And this is part of the proposed upzone area? 15 Department who studies the affect of tree cover on urban 15 A. It is. 16 crime. This was also in Scientific American, May 7, 2018. 16 Q. All of this is part --17 "Too many people think that living in closer contact with A. We're down at the southern part of the proposed upzone, 17 18 nature is nice, it's an amenity. It's good to have if you 18 right across the street from Ravenna Park. 19 can afford it. They haven't got the message that it's a 19 Q. Can we go to the next slide, please? 20 necessity, it's a critical component of a healthy human 20 A. And this is right across the street from Ravenna Park too. 21 habitat". 21 And it says here, abundant street trees, tall conifers and 22 Q. Next slide, please --22 brush landscaping in the Ravenna neighborhood. This shot 23 HEARING EXAMINER: And before you get too much further on, taken at 1520 Northeast 62nd looking north. And when I talk 23 24 I just want to know that at least four of the slides in the 24 about the park and connecting to the park, those big trees 25 copy I have, for the record, are not complete with the text 25 are like a stepping stone from Ravenna Park and they help

Page 157 Page 159 1 at 28 percent or were at 2016. 1 through those or other birds like it. 2 Next. So if you look on the edges of this property, over 2 Q. And what does this slide show? 3 to the west of this area, the area that's already been 3 A. This slide shows 87 bird species that I have tallied in 4 upzoned, it doesn't give you a lot of cause or confidence 4 Ravenna Park in the neighborhood between 1998 and 2018. So 5 when it comes to tree or vegetation management. This is a 5 there's high bird diversity in the Ravenna neighborhood, 6 6 view of the Mio condo or apartment complex or whatever it is including the park. 7 from Brooklyn and 65th, void of vegetation. They put in a 7 Q. And are all of these birds that are indigenous to this area 8 8 few tiny street trees on Northeast 65th, no substitute for or are some of them also, besides, the tanager migratory 9 the kind of tree cover we had or could have there. 9 10 Next. And this is looking down Brooklyn from the north to A. There's some of both. There are 90 resident bird species in 10 11 65th. And again you see the vegetation is essentially 11 Western Washington. Most of those on that list are raised off. And the trees rise dramatically when you get 12 12 resident. The wolpers, the tanagers, some of the thrushes, 13 into the old neighborhood. 13 the osprey. I could go on, there are a number of them 14 Q. And the old neighborhood here is the Callant (phonetic) 14 migrants, too, fly catchers. 15 neighborhood; is that right? 15 So here are the tanagers in the tall Douglas fir tree 16 A. That's right. So the remaining trees exist only in the 16 that's one-half block from the proposed upzone. And I can 17 surrounding residential areas such as the bank of trees 17 see in my backyard and there are five tanagers in there at 18 south of Northeast 65th outside the developed area. 18 that moment. You can see three of them in this picture. 19 Q. Okay. Next, please. 19 They arrived in what I call the tanager tree on May 15th. I 20 A. So Ravenna Park is connected to the neighborhood via tree wrote an essay about this in my book, which I have over 20 21 and shrub canopy. You can see this graphically in this 21 there, and I think Daniel's read. So there's an essay about 22 picture. The main street on the right side is Northeast 22 that phenomenon. 23 65th. And you can see a drop or a slot in the ravine, which 23 Q. Okay. The next slide, please. 24 is where the ravine is. That drops 100 plus feet down to 24 A. Ravenna Park and the area around supports creepers hawks and 25 the Ravenna Creek. And then there's a huge tree bank on the 25 barred owls. These are forest birds and they benefit from Page 158 Page 160 1 side of it. And then that's picked up by trees, some of 1 the kind of habitat that these tall trees provide. 2 them I've shown to you in earlier slides, they've come 2 Q. Are they mice and rat catchers too or --3 through the neighborhood. And that's the example 3 A. The barred owls is mice and rat catchers. Creepers hawks 4 connectivity, which is desirable for a good neighborhood. 4 are more bird catchers. 5 And for the health of people that live in a neighborhood. 5 Q. Okay. Next slide, please. 6 Next. Birds and wildlife, which I'm keen about, move 6 A. Now this is last summer. In Ravenna Park there was a family 7 through these neighborhood trees. There's a direct 7 of five barred owls in Ravenna Park, it was an incredible 8 association with many bird species and the tallest conifer 8 spectacle. All July people were coming down there to look 9 trees. I document that, like this photo I took of a Western 9 at it. And there they are all gathered around, it was 10 tanager sitting on top a tall Douglas fir tree that I call a 10 amazing. 11 tanager tree. This is a half block from the proposed 11 Next. And here's one of the babies last summer. This 12 unzone 12 year there were two hooting in Ravenna Park last Saturday Q. Now the tanager's, they're not local; is that correct? 13 13 14 A. That's right. So he's on his migration headed to the 14 Q. Next, please. What have we got here? 15 Cascade foot hills, but he stops over at the same tree every 15 A. We have some birds that are closely tied to places with tall year. That's called philopatry when a species comes to the 16 16 trees and older forests. Pileated woodpecker on the left 17 exact same spot every year, and that's right around May 17 side needs 250 acres of mature forest for it's habitat. And 18 15th. And they'll come back in mid-October to the same tree 18 that's from the Cornell Lab of Ornithology text book that I 19 on the way south, it's incredible. And that's been 19 20 happening for years. But if you take away those trees, 20 And on the right you have the red breasted sapsucker, 21 they'll stop doing that. 21 which is another bird that depends on older trees. I took 22 So the next one. And I know this one's not in the upzone, 22 that photo in my front yard. The pileated woodpecker was 23 but it's a half block in the upzone and there are other 23 one block away in Ravenna Park. 24 threes in the upzone that are just like that. And if I were 24 Q. And do we have quite a few pileated woodpeckers in Ravenna

Park and in the environs in the community?

25

25

monitoring those, you'd probably see the same bird living

	Page 169		Page 17
1	Q. Okay. And did you have any comments about the conclusion	1	
3	A. Ido.	2	examination.
4	Q in the EIS?	3	A. Okay.
5	A. My notes on that are that losing	4	Q. Mr. Wheeler, do you have any experience with the preparation
6	Q. Let's just read what it says here first. So if you turn to	5	of environmental impact statements, in terms of you yourself
7	page 3.342. So even using the numbers that you just used	6	preparing environmental impact statements?
8	between 6 and 12 acres lost here of trees and we have it says under paragraph 3.6.4 on page 3.342 that the	7	A. No.
9	significant unavoidable adverse impacts states no	8	Q. And do you have any experience in preparing any SEPA related
10	significant avoidable adverse impacts to ECAs or tree canopy	9	environmental analyses?
11	cover have been identified. Do you agree with that	10	A. No.
12	statement?	11	Q. So in your slide show you had or the PowerPoint
13	A. No.	12	presentation, you identified there were 425 trees. Did you
14	Q. And why not?	13	indicate how many of those trees were street trees? It
15	Because there's more being taken out according to those	14	seemed like those slides showed a lot of street trees.
16	numbers than was stated. And that's too much. I think	15	A. They did show some. I didn't break out the number of street
17	that's a set back and would be devastating not only for the	16	trees. That would be interesting to do.
18	neighborhood but a set back for the Urban Forest Stewardship	17	Q. Because you do understand that there are different street
19	Plan.	18	tree protections for the specific purpose of protecting
20	MS. BENDICH: Thank you. And I'm finished with direct,	20	street trees?
21	counsel.	21	A. I do understand that. Those are perhaps safer.
22	HEARING EXAMINER: Mr. Wheeler, can I just ask you? I was	22	Q. You identified a few of the trees you thought were
23	still making sure I could track your numbers from the pages	23	exceptional. Did you do a tally of how many exceptional
24	earlier, what line were you reading on 3 .342?	24	trees there were out of the trees that you counted?
25	THE WITNESS: Yeah, hang on. I'm going to get back to	25	<ul><li>A. No, but that would be worth doing too.</li><li>Q. And you also have an understanding that there are special</li></ul>
		7	you also have all understanding that there are special
	Page 170		Page 172
1	that. The line I was reading on was 3.338 tree canopy.	1	tree protections for the purpose of protecting exceptional
2	HEARING EXAMINER: No, sorry, I understood that. I was	2	trees?
3	still on that when you went on to what you just discussed	3	A. Right, it's in the tree ordinance, I read that.
5	3.342. You cited a line in there that you disagreed with.	4	Q. And the Roosevelt expansion, proposed expansion area for any
6	THE WITNESS: 3.342.	5	of the alternatives, it's not proposed to be expanding into
7	HEARING EXAMINER: The last line of questioning.	6	Roosevelt Park or or I'm sorry, Ravenna Park?
8	MS. BENDICH: I believe it was just the conclusion.	7	A. I understand that.
9	HEARING EXAMINER: Whatever it is	8	Q. Okay.
10	MS. BENDICH: The 3.6.4 where it says significant	9	A. But I was counting more on the connectivity to it.
11	unavoidable adverse impacts and the statement is there's no	10	Q. So in the environmental impact statement, which is Exhibit 2
12	significant unavoidable adverse impacts to ECAs or tree canopy cover have been identified.	11	on page 3.320?
13	HEARING EXAMINER: Okay.	12	A. 3.320, yes.
14		13	Q. The last paragraph talks about the benefits of urban forest
15	MS. BENDICH: Do you need him to repeat his answer?	14	and trees?
16	HEARING EXAMINER: No, I understood it. I just needed to see	15	A. Um-hum.
17	MS. BENDICH: Okay. So there's cross examination.	16	Q. Can you read the first sentence of the last paragraph?
18	THE WITNESS: Do I get a chance to say one more thing?	17	<ul> <li>A. Yes. A healthy urban forest provides benefits including air</li> </ul>
19	HEARING EXAMINER: No, you don't.	18	and water pollution mitigation, habitat for wildlife,
20	MS. BENDICH: No, you don't.	19	reduction of the urban heat island effect, and storm water
21	HEARING EXAMINER: There's no question. Now you're on the	20	runoff reduction.
22	cross from the city.	21	Q. Do you agree that urban forest trees and other vegetation in
23	CROSS EXAMINATION	22	the urban forest do that?
24	BY MR. MITCHELL:	23	A. Yes.
	- 1 - 1 - 1 - 1 - 1 - 1 - 1 - 1 - 1 - 1	24	Q. Looking at Exhibit 3.6-15, which is on page 3.339, you
25	Q. Thank you. And my name is Daniel Mitchell, Assistant City	25	talked about that?

	Page 177		Page 179
1	Q. Okay. But they aren't necessarily overlapping; is that	1	A. They're pretty equally distributed, I would say, but just
2	right?	2	within the city boundaries, yeah.
3	A. Not no. But they can, yeah.	3	Q. And there's been, as you know, a good bit of testimony about
4	Q. Okay. And do you know how many landmarks there are in the	4	the urban villages because of the proposed MHA proposal in
5	City of Seattle that are city landmarks?	5	the urban village expansion areas. So is it correct that
6	<ol> <li>According to the city's website, it's 450.</li> </ol>	6	the 450 landmarks and the 5,000 or so inventoried properties
7	Q. Okay. And there's also been some discussion about inventory	7	aren't within the urban village boundaries?
8	properties. Do inventory properties differ from landmark	8	A. No.
9	properties?	9	Q. Okay. So just considering inven city-inventoried
10	A. Yes. I should say, too, when a property is on a historic	10	properties and/or landmarks, are the number of those across
11	register, it has to meet certain criteria. So just because	11	the city a reliable reflection of the historic character of
12	a property is of a certain age does not mean it's officially	12	the city and its neighborhoods, just the raw number?
13	historic property. It has to be different registers use	13	A. Not necessarily.
14	different age thresholds. So you have to meet an age	14	Q. Okay. So let's talk a little bit about the MHA EIS. How
15	threshold. You have to have your integrity intact enough to	15	did you become aware of or involved in the MHA EIS?
16	convey your historical significance. And then you have to	16	A. Sure. Sharese Graham at ESA, the project manager, came to
17	meet at least one criteria of established criteria to	17	me with the scope of work and the schedule, and we talked
18	make it on the register. So it's it's not just simply	18	about it. And then I met with my director, Paula Johnson,
19	because a property is of a certain age that it would be	19	to talk about the approach, as well as Mark Johnson at ESA,
20	historic.	20	who's another director. Sharese's director. And we
21	And so if a property's inventoried, what that means is	21	discussed how we might go about achieving the scope of work
22	that a person has gone and looked at it and filled out a	22	and what what approaches we could take given the
23	form, but it has not gone completely through the full	23	programmatic effort and the size of the project area.
24	evaluation stage. So the property can be inventoried, and	24	Q. Okay. And let's just back up. So you prepared
25	then it can be recommended for its eligibility on a historic	25	Section 3.5
	Page 170	<del> </del>	
1	Page 178		Page 180
2	register. And then that can be it or it be can recommended, and then it can be reviewed by a decision-maker and	1	A. Yes.
3	officially determined eligible, which puts it in another	2	Q which is the Historic Resources section
4	bucket. And then the last bucket is that it can actually be	3	A. Correct.
5	listed.	4 5	Q of the EIS; is that correct?
6	So the distinction to be made in Seattle is that when	1 5	
7			A. That's correct.
		6	Q. And did you have any role in any other part of the EIS?
8	you're looking at Seattle landmarks, it's either a landmark	6 7	<ul><li>Q. And did you have any role in any other part of the EIS?</li><li>A. No.</li></ul>
8	you're looking at Seattle landmarks, it's either a landmark or it's not a landmark. There's no determined-eligible	6 7 8	<ul><li>Q. And did you have any role in any other part of the EIS?</li><li>A. No.</li><li>Q. All right. And you described your kind of change of</li></ul>
9	you're looking at Seattle landmarks, it's either a landmark or it's not a landmark. There's no determined-eligible bucket. And if it's a national register, it can be	6 7 8 9	<ul> <li>Q. And did you have any role in any other part of the EIS?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. All right. And you described your kind of change of command, so to speak.</li> </ul>
9 10	you're looking at Seattle landmarks, it's either a landmark or it's not a landmark. There's no determined-eligible bucket. And if it's a national register, it can be officially determined eligible or listed.	6 7 8 9	<ul> <li>Q. And did you have any role in any other part of the EIS?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. All right. And you described your kind of change of command, so to speak.</li> <li>A. Uh-huh.</li> </ul>
9 10 11	you're looking at Seattle landmarks, it's either a landmark or it's not a landmark. There's no determined-eligible bucket. And if it's a national register, it can be officially determined eligible or listed.  Q. Okay. And with regard to city inventoried properties, do	6 7 8 9 10 11	<ul> <li>Q. And did you have any role in any other part of the EIS?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. All right. And you described your kind of change of command, so to speak.</li> <li>A. Uh-huh.</li> <li>Q. And you were the person on the ground; is that right?</li> </ul>
9 10 11 12	you're looking at Seattle landmarks, it's either a landmark or it's not a landmark. There's no determined-eligible bucket. And if it's a national register, it can be officially determined eligible or listed.  Q. Okay. And with regard to city inventoried properties, do you know how many there are in the City of Seattle?	6 7 8 9 10 11 12	<ul> <li>Q. And did you have any role in any other part of the EIS?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. All right. And you described your kind of change of command, so to speak.</li> <li>A. Uh-huh.</li> <li>Q. And you were the person on the ground; is that right?</li> <li>A. That's right.</li> </ul>
9 10 11 12 13	you're looking at Seattle landmarks, it's either a landmark or it's not a landmark. There's no determined-eligible bucket. And if it's a national register, it can be officially determined eligible or listed.  Q. Okay. And with regard to city inventoried properties, do you know how many there are in the City of Seattle?  A. According to the city's website, it's about 5,000.	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	<ul> <li>Q. And did you have any role in any other part of the EIS?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. All right. And you described your kind of change of command, so to speak.</li> <li>A. Uh-huh.</li> <li>Q. And you were the person on the ground; is that right?</li> <li>A. That's right.</li> <li>Q. Okay. So is Section 3.5 of the EIS your work product?</li> </ul>
9 10 11 12 13 14	you're looking at Seattle landmarks, it's either a landmark or it's not a landmark. There's no determined-eligible bucket. And if it's a national register, it can be officially determined eligible or listed.  Q. Okay. And with regard to city inventoried properties, do you know how many there are in the City of Seattle?  A. According to the city's website, it's about 5,000.  Q. Okay. So of the 5,000 inventoried properties, 450 of those	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	<ul> <li>Q. And did you have any role in any other part of the EIS?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. All right. And you described your kind of change of command, so to speak.</li> <li>A. Uh-huh.</li> <li>Q. And you were the person on the ground; is that right?</li> <li>A. That's right.</li> <li>Q. Okay. So is Section 3.5 of the EIS your work product?</li> <li>A. It is, with review from all of those other people.</li> </ul>
9 10 11 12 13 14 15	you're looking at Seattle landmarks, it's either a landmark or it's not a landmark. There's no determined-eligible bucket. And if it's a national register, it can be officially determined eligible or listed.  Q. Okay. And with regard to city inventoried properties, do you know how many there are in the City of Seattle?  A. According to the city's website, it's about 5,000.  Q. Okay. So of the 5,000 inventoried properties, 450 of those are landmarks city landmarks? Is that how that would	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	<ul> <li>Q. And did you have any role in any other part of the EIS?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. All right. And you described your kind of change of command, so to speak.</li> <li>A. Uh-huh.</li> <li>Q. And you were the person on the ground; is that right?</li> <li>A. That's right.</li> <li>Q. Okay. So is Section 3.5 of the EIS your work product?</li> <li>A. It is, with review from all of those other people.</li> <li>Q. Okay. All right. And so you are tasked with performing the</li> </ul>
9 10 11 12 13 14 15	you're looking at Seattle landmarks, it's either a landmark or it's not a landmark. There's no determined-eligible bucket. And if it's a national register, it can be officially determined eligible or listed.  Q. Okay. And with regard to city inventoried properties, do you know how many there are in the City of Seattle?  A. According to the city's website, it's about 5,000.  Q. Okay. So of the 5,000 inventoried properties, 450 of those are landmarks city landmarks? Is that how that would work or	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	<ul> <li>Q. And did you have any role in any other part of the EIS?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. All right. And you described your kind of change of command, so to speak.</li> <li>A. Uh-huh.</li> <li>Q. And you were the person on the ground; is that right?</li> <li>A. That's right.</li> <li>Q. Okay. So is Section 3.5 of the EIS your work product?</li> <li>A. It is, with review from all of those other people.</li> <li>Q. Okay. All right. And so you are tasked with performing the historic resources analysis for the MHA EIS. What are your</li> </ul>
9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	you're looking at Seattle landmarks, it's either a landmark or it's not a landmark. There's no determined-eligible bucket. And if it's a national register, it can be officially determined eligible or listed.  Q. Okay. And with regard to city inventoried properties, do you know how many there are in the City of Seattle?  A. According to the city's website, it's about 5,000.  Q. Okay. So of the 5,000 inventoried properties, 450 of those are landmarks city landmarks? Is that how that would work or  A. I would assume so, but I can't confirm that. I would assume	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	<ul> <li>Q. And did you have any role in any other part of the EIS?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. All right. And you described your kind of change of command, so to speak.</li> <li>A. Uh-huh.</li> <li>Q. And you were the person on the ground; is that right?</li> <li>A. That's right.</li> <li>Q. Okay. So is Section 3.5 of the EIS your work product?</li> <li>A. It is, with review from all of those other people.</li> <li>Q. Okay. All right. And so you are tasked with performing the historic resources analysis for the MHA EIS. What are your responsibilities in doing that?</li> </ul>
9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	you're looking at Seattle landmarks, it's either a landmark or it's not a landmark. There's no determined-eligible bucket. And if it's a national register, it can be officially determined eligible or listed.  Q. Okay. And with regard to city inventoried properties, do you know how many there are in the City of Seattle?  A. According to the city's website, it's about 5,000.  Q. Okay. So of the 5,000 inventoried properties, 450 of those are landmarks city landmarks? Is that how that would work or  A. I would assume so, but I can't confirm that. I would assume some of them were inventoried and then moved on to become	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	<ul> <li>Q. And did you have any role in any other part of the EIS?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. All right. And you described your kind of change of command, so to speak.</li> <li>A. Uh-huh.</li> <li>Q. And you were the person on the ground; is that right?</li> <li>A. That's right.</li> <li>Q. Okay. So is Section 3.5 of the EIS your work product?</li> <li>A. It is, with review from all of those other people.</li> <li>Q. Okay. All right. And so you are tasked with performing the historic resources analysis for the MHA EIS. What are your responsibilities in doing that?</li> <li>A. Sure. So I do all of the background research to present the</li> </ul>
9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	you're looking at Seattle landmarks, it's either a landmark or it's not a landmark. There's no determined-eligible bucket. And if it's a national register, it can be officially determined eligible or listed.  Q. Okay. And with regard to city inventoried properties, do you know how many there are in the City of Seattle?  A. According to the city's website, it's about 5,000.  Q. Okay. So of the 5,000 inventoried properties, 450 of those are landmarks city landmarks? Is that how that would work or  A. I would assume so, but I can't confirm that. I would assume some of them were inventoried and then moved on to become landmarks.	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	<ul> <li>Q. And did you have any role in any other part of the EIS?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. All right. And you described your kind of change of command, so to speak.</li> <li>A. Uh-huh.</li> <li>Q. And you were the person on the ground; is that right?</li> <li>A. That's right.</li> <li>Q. Okay. So is Section 3.5 of the EIS your work product?</li> <li>A. It is, with review from all of those other people.</li> <li>Q. Okay. All right. And so you are tasked with performing the historic resources analysis for the MHA EIS. What are your responsibilities in doing that?</li> <li>A. Sure. So I do all of the background research to present the affected environment. I review the potential impacts, and</li> </ul>
9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	you're looking at Seattle landmarks, it's either a landmark or it's not a landmark. There's no determined-eligible bucket. And if it's a national register, it can be officially determined eligible or listed.  Q. Okay. And with regard to city inventoried properties, do you know how many there are in the City of Seattle?  A. According to the city's website, it's about 5,000.  Q. Okay. So of the 5,000 inventoried properties, 450 of those are landmarks city landmarks? Is that how that would work or  A. I would assume so, but I can't confirm that. I would assume some of them were inventoried and then moved on to become landmarks.  Q. Okay. Is it possible that a landmark property was not	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	<ul> <li>Q. And did you have any role in any other part of the EIS?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. All right. And you described your kind of change of command, so to speak.</li> <li>A. Uh-huh.</li> <li>Q. And you were the person on the ground; is that right?</li> <li>A. That's right.</li> <li>Q. Okay. So is Section 3.5 of the EIS your work product?</li> <li>A. It is, with review from all of those other people.</li> <li>Q. Okay. All right. And so you are tasked with performing the historic resources analysis for the MHA EIS. What are your responsibilities in doing that?</li> <li>A. Sure. So I do all of the background research to present the affected environment. I review the potential impacts, and then I think about what the potential mitigation measures</li> </ul>
9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	you're looking at Seattle landmarks, it's either a landmark or it's not a landmark. There's no determined-eligible bucket. And if it's a national register, it can be officially determined eligible or listed.  Q. Okay. And with regard to city inventoried properties, do you know how many there are in the City of Seattle?  A. According to the city's website, it's about 5,000.  Q. Okay. So of the 5,000 inventoried properties, 450 of those are landmarks city landmarks? Is that how that would work or  A. I would assume so, but I can't confirm that. I would assume some of them were inventoried and then moved on to become landmarks.  Q. Okay. Is it possible that a landmark property was not inventoried, but it ended up (inaudible)?	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	<ul> <li>Q. And did you have any role in any other part of the EIS?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. All right. And you described your kind of change of command, so to speak.</li> <li>A. Uh-huh.</li> <li>Q. And you were the person on the ground; is that right?</li> <li>A. That's right.</li> <li>Q. Okay. So is Section 3.5 of the EIS your work product?</li> <li>A. It is, with review from all of those other people.</li> <li>Q. Okay. All right. And so you are tasked with performing the historic resources analysis for the MHA EIS. What are your responsibilities in doing that?</li> <li>A. Sure. So I do all of the background research to present the affected environment. I review the potential impacts, and then I think about what the potential mitigation measures might be.</li> </ul>
9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	you're looking at Seattle landmarks, it's either a landmark or it's not a landmark. There's no determined-eligible bucket. And if it's a national register, it can be officially determined eligible or listed.  Q. Okay. And with regard to city inventoried properties, do you know how many there are in the City of Seattle?  A. According to the city's website, it's about 5,000.  Q. Okay. So of the 5,000 inventoried properties, 450 of those are landmarks city landmarks? Is that how that would work or  A. I would assume so, but I can't confirm that. I would assume some of them were inventoried and then moved on to become landmarks.  Q. Okay. Is it possible that a landmark property was not inventoried, but it ended up (inaudible)?  A. It's possible.	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>Q. And did you have any role in any other part of the EIS?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. All right. And you described your kind of change of command, so to speak.</li> <li>A. Uh-huh.</li> <li>Q. And you were the person on the ground; is that right?</li> <li>A. That's right.</li> <li>Q. Okay. So is Section 3.5 of the EIS your work product?</li> <li>A. It is, with review from all of those other people.</li> <li>Q. Okay. All right. And so you are tasked with performing the historic resources analysis for the MHA EIS. What are your responsibilities in doing that?</li> <li>A. Sure. So I do all of the background research to present the affected environment. I review the potential impacts, and then I think about what the potential mitigation measures might be.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And what is your research kind of what's the</li> </ul>
9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	you're looking at Seattle landmarks, it's either a landmark or it's not a landmark. There's no determined-eligible bucket. And if it's a national register, it can be officially determined eligible or listed.  Q. Okay. And with regard to city inventoried properties, do you know how many there are in the City of Seattle?  A. According to the city's website, it's about 5,000.  Q. Okay. So of the 5,000 inventoried properties, 450 of those are landmarks city landmarks? Is that how that would work or  A. I would assume so, but I can't confirm that. I would assume some of them were inventoried and then moved on to become landmarks.  Q. Okay. Is it possible that a landmark property was not inventoried, but it ended up (inaudible)?  A. It's possible.  Q. All right. And with regard to the number of city landmarks,	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	<ul> <li>Q. And did you have any role in any other part of the EIS?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. All right. And you described your kind of change of command, so to speak.</li> <li>A. Uh-huh.</li> <li>Q. And you were the person on the ground; is that right?</li> <li>A. That's right.</li> <li>Q. Okay. So is Section 3.5 of the EIS your work product?</li> <li>A. It is, with review from all of those other people.</li> <li>Q. Okay. All right. And so you are tasked with performing the historic resources analysis for the MHA EIS. What are your responsibilities in doing that?</li> <li>A. Sure. So I do all of the background research to present the affected environment. I review the potential impacts, and then I think about what the potential mitigation measures might be.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And what is your research kind of what's the approach you take to doing research?</li> </ul>
9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	you're looking at Seattle landmarks, it's either a landmark or it's not a landmark. There's no determined-eligible bucket. And if it's a national register, it can be officially determined eligible or listed.  Q. Okay. And with regard to city inventoried properties, do you know how many there are in the City of Seattle?  A. According to the city's website, it's about 5,000.  Q. Okay. So of the 5,000 inventoried properties, 450 of those are landmarks city landmarks? Is that how that would work or  A. I would assume so, but I can't confirm that. I would assume some of them were inventoried and then moved on to become landmarks.  Q. Okay. Is it possible that a landmark property was not inventoried, but it ended up (inaudible)?  A. It's possible.  Q. All right. And with regard to the number of city landmarks, the 450 landmarks you described, is that citywide? In other	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	<ul> <li>Q. And did you have any role in any other part of the EIS?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. All right. And you described your kind of change of command, so to speak.</li> <li>A. Uh-huh.</li> <li>Q. And you were the person on the ground; is that right?</li> <li>A. That's right.</li> <li>Q. Okay. So is Section 3.5 of the EIS your work product?</li> <li>A. It is, with review from all of those other people.</li> <li>Q. Okay. All right. And so you are tasked with performing the historic resources analysis for the MHA EIS. What are your responsibilities in doing that?</li> <li>A. Sure. So I do all of the background research to present the affected environment. I review the potential impacts, and then I think about what the potential mitigation measures might be.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And what is your research kind of what's the approach you take to doing research?</li> <li>A. Sure. Typical, you always look at what are the recorded</li> </ul>
9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	you're looking at Seattle landmarks, it's either a landmark or it's not a landmark. There's no determined-eligible bucket. And if it's a national register, it can be officially determined eligible or listed.  Q. Okay. And with regard to city inventoried properties, do you know how many there are in the City of Seattle?  A. According to the city's website, it's about 5,000.  Q. Okay. So of the 5,000 inventoried properties, 450 of those are landmarks city landmarks? Is that how that would work or  A. I would assume so, but I can't confirm that. I would assume some of them were inventoried and then moved on to become landmarks.  Q. Okay. Is it possible that a landmark property was not inventoried, but it ended up (inaudible)?  A. It's possible.  Q. All right. And with regard to the number of city landmarks,	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	<ul> <li>Q. And did you have any role in any other part of the EIS?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. All right. And you described your kind of change of command, so to speak.</li> <li>A. Uh-huh.</li> <li>Q. And you were the person on the ground; is that right?</li> <li>A. That's right.</li> <li>Q. Okay. So is Section 3.5 of the EIS your work product?</li> <li>A. It is, with review from all of those other people.</li> <li>Q. Okay. All right. And so you are tasked with performing the historic resources analysis for the MHA EIS. What are your responsibilities in doing that?</li> <li>A. Sure. So I do all of the background research to present the affected environment. I review the potential impacts, and then I think about what the potential mitigation measures might be.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And what is your research kind of what's the approach you take to doing research?</li> </ul>

Hearing - Day 10 - 7/27/2018 Page 181 1 you're looking big picture. You're describing the history, 1 A. I only met with her once. 2 the setting, so both environmental studying and the -- what 2 3 you -- the history of the area, I guess, is what I would 3 4 say, yeah. 4 A. That was conveyed, I think, at that first meeting that I was 5 Q. Okay. And so you talked about looking at the recorded 5 6 resources in the study area. So going back to your general 6 7 description of what those resources are, is that what you 7 8 did here? Is that kind of where you started? 8 9 A. Yeah, we talked about, "Okay, what are our data sets that we 9 looking at the state data as well. can look at that are an accurate description of the study 10 10 area?" So we talked about using the state data. We talked 11 11 12 about using the city's; they have a historical sites survey 12 13 database of their inventoried properties, the 5,000 that I 13 database? 14 referred to previously. We talked about looking at 14 A. Yes annexation dates of the city to present a context of how the 15 15 city has grown; to look at potential areas with older 16 16 of the database? 17 properties rather than areas with newer properties to do 17 18 some comparison. So we -- we considered our data sources. 18

affected environment in an equal way across the study area. Q. Okay. And we'll get into some more detail about that in a minute. Now, I'm not sure and you might have mentioned it, but -- so data sources, did that include kind of, again, the range of city, state, federal data out there?

We came up with a reasonable approach of how to describe the

25 A. Uh-huh. We looked at DAHP, the Department of Archaeology

Q. Okay. And you -- did you talk about what data was available to you as part of your project or --

Page 183

Page 184

not present for. And Sharese did send me an email saying (inaudible) a summary of her meeting and that she had mentioned they have historic-context statements, which I already knew that I was going to look at, and she suggested

Q. All right. And were you present for Ms. Sodt's testimony?

Q. Okay. And do you recall Ms. Sodt's discussion of the city

Q. And do you -- did you generally agree with her description

Q. Okay. And there was also some questions posed to Ms. Sodt 19 about some additional information that may be available in 20 their office, specifically information that resided in some 21 notebooks. Do you recall that?

22 A. I recall that, yeah.

23 Q. Okay. And are you familiar with those notebooks?

A. No. I am not.

24

25

2

7

8

9

10

11

Q. Okay. So you've never -- you've never looked at them or --

Page 182

and Historic Preservation's website or their secure portal, which is called "WISAARD," for the federal register information, so the national register information, as well as Washington Heritage Register information. We looked at the landmarks listings. We looked at historic-context statements that the city has prepared. As I said before, we considered the city database as well.

Q. Okay. All right. And in doing this work, did you work with anyone at the city?

A. We -- I met with Sarah Sodt from the Historic Preservation program after the draft EIS. I contacted her by email in the beginning for any information or suggestions.

I know there was a meeting prior to my involvement between her and I think Sharese about potential information to use.

Q. But you weren't a party to that?

16 A. But I wasn't present for that, no.

Q. Okay. And I might also ask: Have you done any other EIS 17 18 work related to the MHA program at all --

19 A. No.

19

20

21

2.2

23

24

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

21

23

24

25

20 Q. -- or the HALA program?

22 Q. Okay. So you haven't been involved in any other EISs?

Q. Okay. And so, again, how many times did you talk with Ms. Sodt?

1 A. No, huh-uh.

Q. All right. And they -- were they used in your work here?

3 A. No. I did look at the 1970s maps that they have available on their website, which I assume might be related to those 5 binders, but I did not look at those. I did not look at any 6

Q. Okay. And is that -- it was the 1970s data and information you relied upon in preparing your report?

A. Not really, because it's so out of date.

Q. Okay. And do you recall Ms. Sodt's testimony regarding the dated material in the notebooks?

12

13 Q. Okay. And she testified that -- she testified that environmental review analysis really should only be about 14 15 five years old, at most.

16 A. Uh-huh.

17 Q. Do you agree with that statement?

18 A. I -- I do agree. In my profession, we follow -- DAHP has published guidelines for doing cultural resources reporting, 19 20 last updated January 2018. And they set a threshold of ten 21 years. If an inventory is over ten years old, it's 22 considered out of date and should be updated.

Q. Okay. And -- I'm sorry.

A. Oh, no, so that's -- that's something that we follow, and we 24 25 would -- if we see something that's over ten years old, we

46 (Pages 181 to 184)

Hearing - Day 10 - 7/27/2018 Page 189 Page 191 1 would be -- there's gaps and it's also a little bit 1 an example of an area where you discussed the urban village 2 misleading. 2 expansion areas? 3 Q. Okay. So let's get back to that, but you also -- you hit on 3 4 a lot of points in my last question, so I want to break it 4 Q. Okay. And I'd also -- now, I'd like to take you back to 5 up a little bit. So did you -- you talked about a 5 page 3.295. 6 programmatic EIS. So just first of all, why does that 6 A. Okay. 7 matter? 7 Q. Are you with me? 8 A. Sure. So when you're looking at cultural resources, so 8 A. Yes. 9 historic resources, archaeology as well, it's pretty 9 Q. And you say here -- if you look under the heading, there's a 10 location-based. But when you're at a -- when you don't have 10 statement that says, "The history of the study area provided 11 a direct project that's happening, you need to be more 11 here relies upon existing general. It's very standard for cultural resource 12 12 neighborhood-specific-historic-context statements as 13 discussions in EIS chapters that are programmatic to be at a 13 available." 14 high level, because you -- you don't know exactly what would 14 A. Uh-huh. 15 be happening. You don't -- if it's a project-level EIS, you 15 Q. Can you just again remind us what a context statement is? 16 can be more specific about your study area. But it's not 16 A. Sure. A context statement is something that is prepared by 17 standard at all to go into any kind of fieldwork for a 17 a historic preservation specialist that is an intensive 18 programmatic EIS. 18 discussion of a particular area or theme, which is looking 19 Q. Okay. And then you also talked about the size of the study 19 at what are the characteristics of that theme or area, what 20 area, I guess. 20 makes it significant, what are some potential representative 21 A. Right. 21 properties within that. So a historic-context statement is 22 Q. So why does that matter? 22 a document that can also include fieldwork like inventoried A. It matters because in terms of the level that you can really 23 23 24 go into, I mean, you need to try to fairly describe the 24 Q. Okay. And how many historic-context statements are there in 25 study area. And when you have a large study area, you --25 Seattle, do you recall? Page 190 Page 192 1 you're -- you have to be more general. 1 A. I believe there are 11, but I'd have to double-check. Well, 2 Q. Okay. And then with regard to the study area itself, I there's more than what was listed in the EIS. We only 3 mean, your primary emphasis, was it in the urban villages? 3 listed the ones that were pertinent to the urban villages. 4 4 Q. All right. So can you turn to page 3.302? 5 A. We did look everywhere, but it was primarily in the urban 5 A. Uh-huh. 6 Q. And I'm referring to Exhibit 3.5-4 on that page. 7 Q. Okay. And how about -- did you look at the urban village 7 A. Yes uh-huh 8 expansion areas? 8 Q. And in the far right-hand column, there's a column that says 9 A. Yes. 9 "Historic-Context Statement." Are those the context 10 Q. Okay. And did you discuss the urban village expansion areas

10 statements that you reviewed?

- 11 A. Yes, although there is one error. I also reviewed the North
- 12 Beacon Hill context statement, and I apologize if there was 13
- some clerical error. This was checked off in an internal
- 14 draft prior to publication, so I'm not sure why that's not
- 15 listed here, but I did review that as well.
- 16 Q. Okay. And were you here when Ms. Woo testified? 17
- 18 Q. Okay. And she stated that there is a context statement for 19 North Beacon Hill that's not referenced. Is that what
- 20 you're referring to?
- 21 A. Yes.

22

- Q. Okay. But you considered it, nonetheless?
- 23
- 24 Q. And so in your professional opinion, I mean, is the fact 25 that you're missing that data point significant to your

alternatives 2, 3 and the preferred alternative, which is 24 percent." Q. Okay. And this is a discussion of growth rates, but is this

A. "For the proposed expansion areas outside of urban villages,

the same estimated growth rate is anticipated under

Q. Okay. And could you just turn to page 3.306 of the EIS.

Q. And I'd just like you to look at the bottom page there, the

with the word "For." Do you see that?

bottom of the page, the last sentence on the page, beginning

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

Are you there yet?

Q. Can you read that, please.

A. Not vet.

48 (Pages 189 to 192)

#### Page 209 Page 211 1 happened with that. 1 A. The city has a map that you can look at on their website. 2 I don't think it changes what we were trying to achieve in 2 We did look at that. I did look at that. MHA wouldn't 3 our description of the affected environment; however, there impact those properties, however, because all landmarks are 3 4 are still determined-eligible properties throughout the 4 protected by a certificate-of-approval process from the 5 city. And it is very unfortunate, I do not like to have Landmarks Board. So if any project would be happening 6 errors. I'm a very precise person, so I regret that that 6 adjacent to or at a landmark, that would be reviewed under 7 happened, but it does not change our findings. 7 existing regulations. 8 Q. Okay. And are all -- are those three dots that are 8 Q. Okay. And can you draw -- just drawing your attention back 9 reflecting NHRP properties, are those -- and I'm sorry that 9 to the EIS page 3.302, Exhibit 3.5-4. 10 I -- I should be saying "NRHP," are those within the study 10 11 area for MHA? HEARING EXAMINER: Give me that again. 11 A. Well, it's hard to tell because the -- the urban villages 12 12 MR. JOHNSON: It's page 3.302 of the EIS. are not on here. When I looked, it looked as though one of 13 13 them might be in an expansion area, but the other two, I 14 14 Q. (By Mr. Johnson) And so there's one column there, and it 15 don't think so. 15 says, "Properties Listed in City Historic Resources Survey 16 Q. Okay. And can you take a look at Exhibit 37. 16 Database"? 17 A. This one? 17 A Correct 18 Q. Correct. 18 Q. Okay. And why is the "City" underlined? 19 A. Yes. 19 A. We just wanted to clarify the -- where that information was 20 Q. Okay. And were you here for Mr. Kasperzyk's testimony? 20 coming from. Q. Okay. And what's the point of having a -- you know, a 21 A. Yes. 21 22 Q. And what's your understanding of what this represents? column with all these Xs there? I mean, what's the point of 22 23 So my understanding is this represents an effort to map 23 24 within Ballard the parcels by the year that the property was 24 A. We wanted to -- we did want to show that there are 25 built, I assume. I think they did an inventory as well. 25 properties in the city that have been inventoried, but we Page 210 Page 212 1 Q. Okay. And do you recall his discussion of that inventory? 1 wanted to compare that to areas that have had no systematic 2 2 inventory. So this shows, yes, there is a property in their 3 Q. And so just taking all three of these exhibits together, 3 database for almost all of these urban villages, but that's Exhibits 20, 22 and 37, did you consider preparing this 4 4 not the same as having a systematic inventory conducted, so 5 level of detailed analysis as part of the MHA EIS historic 5 it -- and saying there is not a historic-context statement 6 resources section? for all of these. So I think this shows that there are 7 A. No. areas that are less understood than other areas in the study 7 8 Q. Why? 8 9 A. I think with this exhibit, it's very misleading as well 9 Q. Okay. And are these factors that resulted in your decision 10 because -- because a parcel has a property that was built --10 to include only the NHRP determined-eligible properties 11 a certain age based on -- I'm assuming the assessor's data 11 on -- in figures 3.5-2 and 3.5-3? 12 is where they derived that from -- does not mean that that 12 A. Yes, we wanted to use the NRHP determined-eligible 13 property retains its integrity, has -- has not been 13 properties because they are citywide, they're an equal data 14 remodeled, is still present. There's a lot of other 14 15 criteria that go into what makes a historic property 15 Q. Okay. Moving through the Historic Resources report, on the 16 officially historic, you know, under different criteria. So 16 bottom of page 3.296 -- I'm sorry, the bottom of 3.306. 17 I think if you were to look at this, you -- you wouldn't 17 18 really understand what you're looking at. And the same with 18 Q. There's a discussion on this page about the existence of 19 these other ones. I think this also is very misleading, 19 historic resources associated with marginalized or 20 because there are areas that are empty that does not mean 20 underrepresented immigrant communities. that there aren't historic-aged properties there. 21 21 A. Uh-huh. 22 Q. Okay. And how about city landmarks themselves? We just 22 Q. What's the point of that discussion? 23 stripped this down to -- we exclude inventoried properties. 23 A. We wanted to include this because -- well, it does say here 24 Is that available? Is there a geospatial reference in the there is a potential for these communities to have a lower 24 25 city -- from the city that reflects that data? 25 participation in the SEPA process, but this really comes

Page 229 Page 231 1 A. That is what it says. 1 A. Yes. Q. And this is the email that you received about this project, 2 2 Q. Do you see that he says a little further down, "I don't 3 right? think you can say definitively that such impacts are 3 4 A. Yes, I was cc'd on this. 4 significant, however, since they are indirect and 5 Q. Did you -- before the Draft EIS made it to being a public 5 unconcerned"; is that right? 6 document, there were internal drafts, right? 6 A. Uh-huh. 7 7 Q. And then he goes on to say, "And this metric implies that 8 Q. And were they -- you drafted the internal drafts and 8 the other impacts discussed in this section are 9 circulated them within your -- within ESA for comments by 9 categorically not significant which is dubious"? 10 others? 10 A Yes 11 A. That is standard, yes. 11 Q. Did you have a follow-up discussion with Mr. Weinman about 12 Q. I'm handing you what's --12 his comment that characterizing the other impacts as MR. BRICKLIN: May I have this marked as an exhibit, 13 13 "insignificant" was dubious? 14 please? 14 A. Not directly, no. HEARING EXAMINER: This is 238. 15 15 Q. Do you see that he continued, "This is a gross and 16 (Exhibit No. 238 marked for identification) 16 indefinite indicator, in any event, and probably more Q. (By Mr. Bricklin) I'm handing you what's been marked as an 17 17 suitable for unknown, unsurveyed buildings." Do you see 18 exhibit, as 238. Do you recognize this as a draft? 18 that? 19 Apparently, according to the yellow highlighting on the 19 A. Uh-huh. 20 first page, May 5, 2017. 20 Q. He says, "The locations of surveyed historic buildings, on 21 21 the other hand, are known and could be compared to the 22 Q. Do you see that? 22 parcels being rezoned," right? 23 A. I see that date, yes, 23 A. Uh-huh. 24 Q. All right. The initials "R.W." in the comment boxes here, 24 Q. And that's what you did not do, right? 25 that would be Richard Weinman; is that right? A. We did not look at the parcel level. 25 Page 230 Page 232 1 A. I believe so, yes. 1 Q. Do you know that the zoning that's being proposed is done at 2 Q. And who is he? 2 the parcel level? A. He does not work at ESA. I believe he was with the city or 3 3 A. I would assume so. 4 a consultant to the city. 4 Q. I mean, this isn't just a programmatic EIS in a broad 5 Q. All right. So this was reviewed by people outside ESA as 5 planning sense of saying, "Let's consider focusing growth in 6 well? urban villages and we'll figure out the details of that 7 A. That's standard, yeah. 7 later." It's not a high-level planning document in that Q. All right. Okay. Could you turn to page -- the page that 8 8 sense, is it? has the Bates number of 34827. It's the page that has the 9 9 A. For historic resources, it is. 10 title in the middle of page 3.5.2, "Impacts." Q. No, but I'm talking about the action that's being proposed. 10 11 A. Yes. 11 The action is not adopting comprehensive plan policies that Q. Do you see that? 12 12 aren't specific to any particular parcel. The action is --13 A. (No audible reply). 13 is zone- -- rezoning of individual parcels in the city, 14 Q. And do you see that the comment box that has "R.W.3" in it 14 right? 15 highlights text associated with that comment, right? 15 A. Uh-huh. 16 A. Uh-huh. 16 Q. He goes on to say that, "Rezoning would seem to be a 17 Q. And the text that is highlighted is, "Significant impacts 17 stronger indicator of likelihood of demo or redevelopment, 18 will be defined as potential growth rates of 50 percent or 18 and a better of measure of significant impact." Do you see 19 greater than," and that sentence goes on, "than the 19 that? potential growth rates under the new action alternative," 20 20 A. Uh-huh. 21 right? 21 Q. Let's talk about --22 A. Right. 22 MR. BRICKLIN: I'd move the admission of these last two 23 Q. Do you see that his comment is that the -- that, "This 23 exhibits, 238 --24 metric implies that other" -- excuse me, "I think this 24 HEARING EXAMINER: 237 and 238, any objection? 25 metric is useful but incomplete." Do you see that? 25 UNIDENTIFIED SPEAKER: No objection.

Page 233 Page 235 1 HEARING EXAMINER: Both are admitted. 1 on? 2 (Exhibit Nos. 237 and 238 admitted into evidence) 2 A. No. The other ones have been projects. 3 Q. (By Mr. Bricklin) So let's continue talking about your Q. All right. And what did you -- what did you understand the 3 4 reference to programmatic EISs. Do you understand that not 4 requirements are for a programmatic EIS from having worked 5 all programmatic EISs have the same level of generality or 5 on those two EISs? 6 detail, as it were? That there's a spectrum. 6 A. That you do a description of the affected environment, that 7 7 you assess impacts, and then you look at what might be Q. So programmatic EISs are very high level, right? They might 8 8 mitigation measures, and then you discuss what could be an 9 be, as I said, adopting policies that would apply citywide, 9 unavoidable significant impact. 10 right? 10 Q. And those are the same things you look at for a project EIS, A. Uh-huh. 11 11 right? Q. You could have a programmatic EIS like this one that when 12 12 A. Yes. 13 you look at the -- have you ever looked at the zoning maps 13 Q. So what's -- so in your mind, what was the difference 14 in the appendix to the EIS? 14 between a programmatic and a project EIS? 15 A. Yes. 15 A. So a project EIS is more detailed. And for historic and 16 Q. They're right down to the individual parcel. I mean, you 16 cultural resources, you look more closely at the 17 can -- do you live in the city? 17 geographical area that's being impacted. A. Yes, I do. 18 18 Q. You'll have to keep your voice up. 19 Q. If you happen to live in a UV, you could find the parcel you 19 Okay. Do you -- do you recognize that the -- that's not a 20 live on, right? 20 bright line between a project EIS and a programmatic EIS? 21 A. (No audible reply). 21 That is that the level of detail for each varies depending 22 Q. You can see whether it's going to be zoned. 22 on how specific the proposal is. 23 A. Theoretically. 23 A. Sure. 24 Q. You said you had a discussion about the level of detail that 24 Q. Okay. Was one of your thoughts here that a more general 25 you would include in your analysis given that the EIS is a 25 discussion would be okay because at the time of individual Page 234 Page 236 1 programmatic EIS. Who did you have that discussion with? 1 projects, additional analysis could be done at that time? 2 A. Can you repeat the question? 2 A. Yes. 3 Q. Yeah. I thought you testified that you had a discussion 3 Q. Are you familiar with the vesting laws in this state? with someone at ESA, or maybe more than one person, about 4 4 5 how detailed to make the analysis given that this is a 5 Q. Do you know -- so if the -- if this proposal is adopted and 6 programmatic EIS. 6 property is upzoned --7 A. Oh, yes. 7 A. Uh-huh. 8 Q. Who was that discussion with? 8 Q. -- let's say from single-family to LR2, and a project comes 9 A. Paula Johnson, Sharese Graham and Mark Johnson. 9 in for an apartment house in an LR2 zone, and you're going Q. All right. And did you -- what did you bring to that 10 10 to do historic resource review at that time, and you find 11 discussion in terms of your own personal knowledge of the 11 out that there's a historic resource of value there that 12 SEPA's requirements for the level of detail in a you'd like to save. Do you think -- are you aware whether 12 13 programmatic EIS? What did you know about that subject, if 13 at that time the city has the right to say, "Oh, we're not 14 14 going to give you the LR2 zoning after all, because there's 15 A. I brought any experience in previous EISs. 15 a historic resource on this site. We're going to revert it 16 Q. And what were your -- what were the prior programmatic EISs 16 back to single-family"? Do you think the city has that 17 that you have worked on? I think you said one or two? 17 ability? 18 A. Seattle Public Schools BEX IV and V, which is two different A. Is it happening under SEPA? 18 19 project -- two different EISs, Building for Excellence Q. No. I'm asking you -- yes, under SEPA --19 20 20 A. Oh, it would be under SEPA? 21 Q. And what was the program that was being analyzed in those 21 Q. So -- well, my -- let me make sure we're saying the same 22 EISs? 22 thing. So you do a SEPA analysis, you find out there's a 23 A. That they would be improving schools or building new 23 historic resource there --24 24 A. Sure. You mean historic-aged? 25 Q. Okay. And are there other programmatic EISs you've worked 25 Q. No. Something of historic value. You look at it. It's not

#### Page 241 Page 243 1 have not been inventoried. So we were trying to demonstrate 1 resource experts use -- regularly refer to both databases, 2 the status of inventoried properties throughout the city to 2 right? 3 show what -- what the city's historic resources are. But 3 A. Sure, yeah. 4 it's -- like I said before, the information in the available 4 Q. So it's good enough for -- so the city's database is good 5 databases was incomplete and misleading, and that's why we 5 enough for some purposes, but it wasn't -- you decided it 6 chose the state's data. 6 wasn't good enough for this EIS? 7 Q. Right. So you answered talking about the resources that are 7 A. It wouldn't accurately allow us to do a comparison across 8 out there. My question was about the impacts to those the urban villages that was apples to apples. 8 9 resources, the impacts -- a cumulative impact from the 9 Q. Right. And I want to thank you for mentioning that, because 10 development that's going to occur without MHA together with 10 I was struck by that reason. Because it -- tell me if I'm 11 the impacts from MHA on whatever those resources are. 11 right -- suggested to me that the reason you were portraying 12 A. Uh-huh. 12 this information was to allow for this apples-to-apples 13 Q. You didn't analyze that, did you? 13 comparison between the different UVs so that decision-makers 14 A. We looked at growth rates. and the public could say, "Well, if we put more growth in 14 15 Q. You didn't analyze -- well, "looked at growth rates." You 15 this UV, which has -- you know, if we -- if we're going to 16 didn't analyze the impacts of that combined development on 16 put a lot of growth in this one UV, geez, that UV has a lot 17 the historic -- on the fabric of these historic communities. 17 of historic resources in it and this one doesn't. If we're 18 did you? 18 interested in historic resources, maybe we'd be better off 19 A. No. 19 aiming our additional density over here where there's not so Q. "No," meaning you did not, right? 20 many resources." Was that the idea of trying to give them 20 21 A. That is correct. 21 apples-to-apples information? 22 Q. And with regard to that bolded list of mitigation measures. 22 A. That was not the intent of the figure alone, just, I mean, 23 you did not include in that list a description of the 23 by mapping them was to show the distribution of them, but it intended benefits of those mitigation measures, did you? 24 24 wasn't to show that those are the only historic resources in 25 You just described the mitigation measures themselves? 25 the city. Page 242 Page 244 A. Yes. 1 Q. No. But I guess I'm trying to get at -- I'm trying to 1 2 Q. Is that right? 2 understand why it was important to you that you had the same 3 A. We described the mitigation measures, yes. 3 quantum of information or the same qualitative information Q. Right. But not the intended benefits, correct? 4 4 for the different UVs. 5 A. I think that was implied, but, no, not specifically. 5 A. Oh. Q. So let's talk about the data. And one of the points you 6 6 Q. Why was that important? 7 made repeatedly was that the data in the city's database 7 A. Well, in any EIS, you're supposed to look at the study area 8 is -- has problems, it's incomplete, it's -- some of it's 8 equally and --9 old, correct? 9 Q. Where is that from? 10 A. Correct. 10 A. I don't know the exact citation for that, but that's based 11 Q. In fact, the data in WISAARD, the state database, suffers 11 on my experience. 12 from those same problems, doesn't it? 12 Q. Okay. Go on. 13 A. It is regularly maintained. Any time I find an error, if I 13 A. And so in order to make an accurate description of the 14 do, I send it to Kim Gant and she changes it immediately. 14 different urban villages and what has been recorded, we 15 So just with any data set, it does have its own problems, 15 wanted to use data that was equal and didn't have gaps. And 16 but it's regularly maintained. 16 the city's database does have gaps. So we thought it would 17 Q. Have you ever reviewed the two data sets to compare the 17 be misleading as well as not appropriate at this scale to 18 degree to which either or the other is susceptible to having 18 map all of those points when I showed in the exhibits 19 errors in it or being out of date? 19 earlier that you have areas that are absent of data, which 20 A. I use both, so I'm not sure how --20 doesn't mean that there aren't properties there that are of 21 Q. You do use both? 21 a certain age. 22 A. Yes, I do. 22 Q. Right. And I understand if you're trying to compare one UV 23 Q. I was going to ask you that, too. You were commenting about 23 versus the other, you'd want to -- you know, for that 24 the limitations of the city's database. You use both. In 24 purpose, you might want to have an apples-to-apples 25 fact, most -- you're aware, aren't you, that most historic 25 comparison, right? Is that what you're saying?

Page 245 Page 247 1 A. Yes. 1 just provide "presence, absence," but --Q. But how about if you're interested in -- you're focused on 2 2 3 one UV in particular, Ravenna, North Rainier, you know, and 3 A. -- doing that at this scale, in my experience, would be very 4 you're trying to decide where to draw the lines in that UV 4 unusual. 5 or what densities to apply in that UV, wouldn't you want to 5 Q. Well, you know, let's -- you know, like one of these dots 6 have the best information reasonably available to you? 6 is -- you know, is a specific parcel, right? Each of these 7 I would assume so. 7 dots is on a specific parcel, right? Q. Right. And the fact that you didn't have such high-quality 8 8 9 information for some other UV in another part of town, that 9 Q. And each of those parcels, if you turn to the zoning map, is 10 wouldn't stop you from wanting to have the best information either going to have its zoning changed or not, right? 10 11 reasonably available to you in the UV that you're looking 11 A. Potentially, yes. 12 at, right? 12 Q. Don't you think it would be important for decision-makers 13 A. For that user, yes. 13 deciding whether to change the zoning on a parcel to know 14 Q. And do you understand the city and the members of the public 14 whether it's been identified as a potential historic 15 were deciding here not just how much growth to put in one UV 15 resource in the city's database? 16 versus another, the apples-to-apples thing, but they were A. Potentially. 16 17 also deciding where to draw the lines and how much density 17 Q. I'm just going back to that -- the apples-to-apples issue 18 to -- where to put additional density within any 18 for a second. You said that you didn't use this resource 19 individual UV? 19 data because it wasn't available across all the UVs. But 20 A. Right. 20 isn't it also true that you didn't have context statements 21 Q. And so you're acknowledging, basically -- let's use that 21 across all the UVs, but you used the context statements 22 South Park map that you had, Exhibit 234, and you're saying, 22 where you had them? 23 "Well, I didn't want to present this information because 23 A. Yes. 24 I've got better information in South Park than I have over 24 Because those would provide -- even though it doesn't --25 here in Westwood," right? 25 well, that's fine. I'll just leave it at that. Page 246 Page 248 1 A. Uh-huh. 1 MR. BRICKLIN: I think that's all I have. Thank you. 2 Q. But if I'm a decision-maker or a member of the public trying 2 MS. BENDICH: We have three minutes. Do you want me to 3 to decide where to draw the line in South Park, wouldn't I 3 just go? 4 want to know where the lines are in relation to those red 4 HEARING EXAMINER: Use them. dots? 5 5 MS. BENDICH: Okay. A. Well, like I said before, those red dots are not equal. 6 6 7 Q. We'll get to that, but I'm talking about your CROSS-EXAMINATION 8 apples-to-apples rationale. Okay. That apples-to-apples 8 BY MS. BENDICH: 9 rationale, if applied, to say, "Well, I'm not going to 9 Q. Do you recall referencing a "Start Property Survey Report" 10 provide that South Park information," deprives the public 10 (phonetic) by Mamie Sheridan (phonetic)? 11 and the decision-maker of information that you had available 11 A. Which one? She wrote more than one, I think. 12 to you about where those -- where potential historic 12 Q. Okay. The one that talks about the Commercial District? 13 resources are in that UV, right? 13 A. Yes. 14 A. We do disclose that there are inventoried properties in 14 Q. I want to just make sure I have another --15 South Park, and there is a historic-context statement for 15 MR. BRICKLIN: Are you looking for that? South Park. 16 16 Mr. Examiner, could I move the admission of the exhibits 17 Q. Right. 17 that I off- -- that I (inaudible)? A. Yes. 18 18 HEARING EXAMINER: (Inaudible). 19 Q. And -- but did you -- so there's one sentence in a long 19 MR. BRICKLIN: I'd move the admission of -chapter that says there's a context statement or there's an 20 20 MR. JOHNSON: You did some of them. X-mark on a chart, but you don't provide this data, do 21 21 MR. BRICKLIN: Yeah, I thought I did some --22 you --22 HEARING EXAMINER: Yes, we're good. 23 A. We pro- --23 MR. BRICKLIN: I got them all? 24 Q. -- that's on 234? 24 HEARING EXAMINER: We're clear, uh-huh. 25 A. -- we provide counts, I be- -- no, we don't provide. We 25 Q. (By Ms. Bendich) And this is marked as -- or it's been

KATHERINE WILSON EXCERPTS, DAY 13, 8/22/2018

Page 69 Page 71 1 testimony, such as Mr. Bricklin. He's not here this week; 1 programmatic EIS. 2 2 he may be here next week. But there may be testimony at the Q. I would prefer that you not use the word "we." I would 3 end of the week, which is continued to the following week, 3 prefer that you say specifically what each of these 4 but he wasn't here for it. And he may have questions of 4 individuals with -- for whom you said you had discussions 5 that witness. So I'm not going -- so my issue is, I'm 5 6 concerned that if Mr. Kisielius is allowed to do -- take 6 A. Mm-hmm. Okay. Okay. Paula Johnson discussed the typical 7 over to defend this witness, will our attorneys have the 7 level of detail for programmatic EIS. She, Paula Johnson, 8 same opportunity to do that if there's a witness that's been 8 and I discussed programmatic EISs that I had worked on and 9 continued to the following --9 that she had supervised, so that would include Seattle HEARING EXAMINER: The issue with the counsel you 10 10 Public School Districts Building for Excellence 4 and 5 11 mentioned is that he's counsel for a separate party. You 11 programmatic EISs. I know that's a mouthful. Those were 12 are not -- even though you are all on the same team, you are 12 two separate programmatic EISs. 13 not representing the same parties. And so I wasn't going to 13 Specific topics within that were the scope of the 14 allow another party to have an opportunity for questioning 14 affected environment, so the level of detail that would be 15 when that party's representative had not appeared. 15 appropriate to characterize the affected environment within 16 MS. BENDICH: Okay. I wasn't aware of what the rationale 16 the study area for that particular -- for the MHA 17 was. So you're saying --17 programmatic EIS. We, Paula Johnson and I, discussed the 18 HEARING EXAMINER: I would certainly allow Mr. Bricklin 18 available information that could be used. And so then 19 and Ms. Newman to substitute in and out for each other if 19 separately, Mark Johnson and I discussed those similar 20 their firms of schedule called for that. 20 issues, so --21 MS. BENDICH: Okay. Q. What did Mr. Johnson say? 21 22 HEARING EXAMINER: That's common practice. 22 A. Mr. Johnson provided his opinion on the level of detail for 23 MS. BENDICH: All right. 23 a programmatic EIS. We, Mark Johnson and I, looked at the 24 HEARING EXAMINER: I would certainly allow that. But if a 24 scope of work that was provided and Mark Johnson and I 25 party's representative isn't even in the room, I'm not going 25 discussed how we might use the information available to Page 70 Page 72 1 1 to allow that party a shot to ask questions of a witness describe the affected environment. And that included 2 2 that they -looking at the annexation dates for the City to address the 3 MS. BENDICH: Okay. 3 pattern of growth within the City of Seattle to look at the 4 HEARING EXAMINER: -- if they didn't have the time or 4 state data of known historic resources; those are ones that 5 chose not to show up for it. 5 are listed or determined eligible for listing in a historic 6 MS. BENDICH: All right. But because it's the same -- I'm register. And Mark Johnson and I discussed what maps could 7 just getting clarity -- because it's the same party, which 7 be included. Let me see. We --8 is the City, you're saying that they can interchangeably as 8 Q. Let's stop you there. 9 9 well to their attorneys. A. Okav. 10 HEARING EXAMINER: Yes. 10 Q. What did he say about maps, and what did you say about maps? MS. BENDICH: All right. Okay. I'm going to now resume 11 11 MR. KISIELIUS: Mr. Examiner, I'm going to object on 12 cross-examination. 12 relevance grounds. This is an appeal of inadequacy of the 13 13 EIS. The words stand for themselves. The testimony that's 14 CROSS EXAMINATION 14 being elicited right now as to who said what and when that 15 BY MS. BENDICH: 15 led to the work product is not relevant to the issue of 16 Q. Ms. Wilson, I'm Judith Bendich. On July 27th, when 16 whether the analysis itself is adequate. Mr. Johnson was asking you questions, you stated that you 17 17 MS. BENDICH: I think it goes to we have Ms. Wilson taking 18 became aware through Charise Graham about your role in the 18 full credit for this EIS, and I want to find out -- and 19 FEIS -- in the EIS. And you spoke with Paula Johnson about 19 we're going to have these witnesses testifying -- what each 20 20 it, and you also met with Mark Johnson. You testified that one played the role in, whether these were directive or not

because that affects what the overall scope of this EIS was

The motive behind what -- and we don't agree with the theory

MR. KISIELIUS: I'll just say that that proves the point

that this is irrelevant whether it was directive or not.

and how it came together.

21

22

23

24

25

we discussed the approach to take as a programmatic EIS and

the scope. So could you be more specific than that? What

did each person suggest as to each of these what a

programmatic EIS was and the scope?

A. Sure. We discussed the typical level of detail for

21

22

23

24

	Page 73	
12 13	that's being advanced here but even if that were the case, that is irrelevant to what the document says and whether or not it's adequate.  HEARING EXAMINER: Overruled. The City has a thought process behind this, and they've been mid-step in trying to explain the thought process to it. The appellants are trying to understand that thought process that results that created the result, and the whole hearing is about how did we get here, not just about what's on the pages. It also includes the work product that went into it.  Q. (By Ms. Bendich) So I believe we were talking about the maps.  A. Mm-hmm.  Q. Who suggested what?  A. So let's see. In meeting with Mark Johnson, I asked him what he thought should be mapped, so we discussed those properties which are listed on a historic register or have been determined eligible. Or we also discussed mapping those designated historic districts within the city, so	typically, and she said that the she felt the most appropriate metric would be to use the projected growth rates.  Q. So it it was Ms. Graham who suggested this 50 percent that Mr. Bricklin asked you about?  A. That was suggested by Paula Johnson, and then I went to Charise Graham who is the project manager was the project manager for this, and she agreed she felt that that would be an appropriate metric.  Q. Okay. So this didn't come from you?  A. It was a discussion between Paula Johnson and I. We discussed numbers, but Paula Johnson felt 50 percent would be reasonable.  Q. Thank you. And was no. Do you agree that a draft and a final well, that a draft EIS is to educate the public and decision makers about what the overall proposals are?  A. Yes, and to solicit public comment.  Q. Okay. You mentioned the programmatic EISs you were involved.
20 21 22 23 24 <b>Q</b>	those that are either designated Seattle historic districts or those that are National Register listed historic districts. The rationale for not mapping the historic districts is that  I don't want the rationale. I want to know who said what. Okay. You just said	<ul> <li>with. Did any of those involve zoning?</li> <li>A. No. For the school district, I don't believe they involved zoning.</li> <li>Q. Didn't it did it involve anything with respect to parcels, individual parcels?</li> <li>A. Well, it involved all of the school's potential project locations, which are, of course, on specific parcels.</li> </ul>
	Page 74  Okay.  Mr. Johnson and you discussed these various things. What	Page 7  1 Q. Okay. But nothing broader than that? 2 A. What do you man?
4 A.	did was there anything specifically that he suggested?  I was just about to answer that.  Okay. Go ahead,	Q. Well, it didn't go into the neighborhood to rezone anythin next to the school district?
5 A. 7 I 3 I	So Mark Johnson said not to have the historic district because the proposal states that it would not rezone within historic districts. So that decision, the directive from Mark Johnson was to not put those on maps.	A. I don't believe so, no.  Q. Okay. Anywhere you you talked about this apples to apples approach, that the reason that you I won't say it was you decided the reason that either Mr. Johnson that either Ms. Johnson or Mark Johnson decided not to us
ŀ	Okay. And what about things that were in the City's database? Just surveyed properties. Did you discuss did he discuss anything about that?	11 A. Mm-hmm.
A. ti n	I don't recall discussing that with Mark, but I did discuss that with Paula Johnson. Paula Johnson said that she did not think that would be appropriate because the there are	12 Q. Was this apples to apples approach your call, your testimony?  14 A. Yes.  15 Q. You wanted to make sure that there was a spread
Q.	various issues which I've already testified about with the database.  And then you also mention that you had talked with Charise Graham, do you recall that?	16 A. Yes. 17 Q that reflected various sections of the city? 18 A. Yes.
A. Y		Q. Is there anywhere in section 3.5 of the EIS where you explicitly where it explicitly states why there was only that map?

Q. So a decision maker who's looking at this, or the public

wouldn't know, would they, that this was the rationale for

23

24

25

A. I don't believe so.

putting only that map in there?

23

24

25

A. So she and I met; we looked over the scope of work. We, she

and I, discussed how to address significance criteria, how

to define significant, which you have to do for EIS

#### Page 77 Page 79 A. I don't believe we explained that, no. 1 I did look at that for any regulatory framework that might 2 Q. Okay. And did anyone in your group -- this includes 2 3 Ms. Graham, Mr. Johnson, your supervisor -- did anyone 3 Q. So what did you find in the E -- in the 2035 comprehensive 4 discuss that because the EIS impacts specific parcels within 4 plan doing a keyword search of historic -- whatever the 5 the city, the project area, the EIS should have greater 5 keywords were? 6 specificity as to where historic properties are actually 6 A. So typically in that document, it seems to be -- they use 7 located? 7 the term cultural and historic in ways that are not 8 A. No. 8 technically specific to my discipline. So they use historic 9 Q. When you were looking at the various databases listing 9 in these broad terms. So it's not necessarily meaning a 10 historic properties on the DON website and the context 10 property which is listed or determined eligible property. 11 statements, and you're talking about Ms. Sodt on one 11 Q. So were there any sections of the 2035 comprehensive plan 12 occasion after the DEIS was published, did you read anything 12 which you believe should be included in section 3.5? 13 else to assist you in writing the draft EIS? 13 14 A. Could you repeat that? Q. All right. Before you began, did you take a look at the 14 15 Q. Well, you've mentioned that you looked at the DO -- the 15 Washington State Environmental Policy Act and the 16 Department of Neighborhoods listing for survey property? 16 administrative regulations or provisions, the code that 17 A. Right. 17 pertains to programmatic EISs and historic resources? 18 Q. You looked at WISAARD? 18 Not directly, but I am aware of those. 19 A. Right. 19 Q. You didn't reread them? 20 Q. You looked at -- did you even look at what was already 20 A. No. I did not. 21 landmarked? 21 Q. And did you take a look at the Seattle Municipal Code 22 A. I did. 22 provisions that pertain to EISs generally? Q. Okay. So you looked at that. Did you read anything else 23 23 A. I am aware of that, and I've looked at that for other 24 besides those things? 24 projects. I don't recall if I reread that before starting 25 A. Yes, I read the historic context statements that the City 25 Page 78 Page 80 1 has prepared. I read some -- I looked at some historical 1 Q. You didn't reread it? 2 maps to show -- to familiarize myself with the development A. I don't recall rereading it. 2 of the history of Seattle. I looked at the annexation dates 3 Q. Did you look at the regulate -- or the City's ordinances on which comes from a published --4 4 landmark --5 Q. Mm-hmm. 5 A. Yes. 6 A. -- book. I don't have that title coming to mind right now. Q. -- preservation? You did? 6 7 I think it's A History of Seattle Public Utilities or 7 A. Yes. And the CAM 3000, are you familiar with that? 8 something like that, municipal engineering. What else? I'd 8 Q. Well, go ahead, tell me about it. 9 have to go back and look at the project notes I have. A. Client Assistant Memo -- Client Assistance Memo 3000. It's 9 10 Q. Okay. Did you -- you mentioned that you had looked at part 10 a -- details the relationship between DPD, which is now 11 of the uptown EIS; is that right? 11 SDCI, and the Landmarks Preservation Board in terms of which 12 I looked at the mitigation measures of that. 12 properties would need to be referred to Landmarks 13 Q. Okay. Did you look at the University District, the EIS or 13 Preservation Board for evaluation as a potential landmark. 14 FEIS? 14 Q. Right. I think you testified about that. 15 A. I don't believe so. 15 16 Q. All right. How about the International District EIS or --16 Q. Do you recall Seattle Municipal Code provision 2505.402B 17 A. No. 17 general requirements that says, "Agencies shall prepare 18 Q. Or downtown even? 18 Environmental Impact Statements as follows: B, the level of 19 A. No. 19 detail should -- shall be commensurate with the importance 20 Q. Did you look at those? After beginning this preparation, 20 of the impact with less important materials summarized, 21 did you take a look at the provisions in the 2035 21 consolidated, or referenced." Did you read that? 22 comprehensive plan? 22 A. No. A. I (inaudible) that to see what it said -- well, I -- it's 23 23 Q. The zoning is -- every parcel within the project area is a 24 very large. I did keyword searches to see what it said 24 level of detail that's fairly obvious if you took a look at 25 about historic resources, and it was not very specific. But 25 the maps in the EIS. Did you look at those?

Hearing - Day 13 - 8/22/2018 Page 81 Page 83 1 A. I did look at them. I think that was after the draft. 1 A. Hmm. I don't believe so. 2 Q. At what point, if at all, did you learn that the City was 2 Q. I believe you testified that an EIS only requires the actually using the maps to put in higher density on every 3 3 preparer -- that's yourself -- to identify eligible historic parcel that was within in upzoning process in each 4 4 resources; is that right? 5 individual urban village? 5 No, it's also listed in eligible historic resources. 6 A. Could you repeat that, please? 6 Q. Listed? 7 Q. At what point did you come to understand that the maps 7 A. Yes. 8 reflected increased density and increased upzoning within 8 Q. Okay. Listed meaning, like, on WISAARD; is that what you 9 the urban villages? 9 mean? 10 A. I mean, that was aware to me from the beginning because I 10 A. No. So listed means a property that is listed on a 11 read the project description and what the proposal was for national -- like, a national, state, or local register. So 11 12 12 that's a National Register of historic places. That would 13 Q. Okay. But you didn't actually look at those until after the 13 be the Washington state register that would be in Seattle, 14 draft was --14 the Seattle landmarks list. And if you're talking about 15 A. The actual maps? No. 15 King County, there's a King County landmarks list as well, 16 Q. And I believe when Mr. Bricklin was asking you questions, 16 so it depends on where the project is happening. There are 17 you agreed that the upzoning within a specific urban village 17 different local registers. 18 or a specific expansion area that this has historic 18 Q. Okay. So I'm just confused. Let me tell you what I'm 19 resources -- will impact those historic resources, right? 19 confused about. I understand things that are on lists. 20 A. Could you repeat that? 20 A. Mm-hmm. 21 Q. What I'm not understanding from your testimony is what's Q. I said you agree -- and I think you already testified to 21 22 this but I just want to nail it down -- that upzoning within 22 eligible historic resources. 23 a specific urban village or a specific expansion area, that 23 Okay. So --24 the historic resources will impact those historic resources, 24 Q. What does eligible mean? 25 the upzoning; is that right? 25 So eligible means that a property has gone through a survey: Page 82 Page 84 1 MR. KISIELIUS: Objection; misstates the testimony. 1 the surveyor recommended it eligible. The decision maker 2 MS. BENDICH: I've actually read the testimony -- or heard then concurred with that eligibility recommendation and that 2 3 the testimony. 3 it is in a specific category which is determined eligible. 4 MR. KISIELIUS: As did I. 4 This is used for the National Register of Historic Places. Q. (By Ms. Bendich) What's your understanding as to how the 5 When you're talking about landmarks, landmarks are either a 5 6 upzoning will impact historic resources? landmark or they're not a landmark. There's no determined 6 7 A. Well, any landmark would not be -- any landmark that is --7 eligible category for Seattle landmarks. 8 there's a project proposed on or at or adjacent to -- it's 8 Q. Okay. So I'm just -- I just need clarity on that. So if a complicated. So if there's work that's adjacent to a 9 building, a structure, or a district might potentially meet 10 landmark and it's -- involves demolishing a building that's 10 the criteria for listing in a local state or historic 11 over 50 years old and the project is subject to SEPA, then 11 register --12 that building would be -- those impacts would be evaluated 12 A. Mm-hmm. 13 because it's adjacent to a landmark, so that could be an Q. - potentially or as a landmark, is it correct to say that 13 14 impact of this. Any property which is historic age which 14 you wouldn't say that was eligible? 15 might meet the eligibility criteria for being listed as a 15 A. I would say no because it hasn't been fully evaluated. It's landmark or going on a historic register that is happening 16 not just based on age. It's based on established criteria 16 17 in a project that's not subject to SEPA, that could be an 17 of what a property needs to meet to be considered an actual

21 (Pages 81 to 84)

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

A. I'm sorry?

historic resource that is eligible.

Q. Did you read that somewhere?

Q. And did you read that someplace?

A. Well, Seattle landmarks has it listed in the code what a

property needs to meet. There's -- I don't remember how

many. I think there's seven criteria beyond age. It also

has to retain its integrity and be able to convey its

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

impact.

Q. Okay. And where does it say that in section 3.5?

have impacts to historic properties.

impact will take place?

A. I believe there is a section on page 3.305 that discusses

projects that are not subject to SEPA and that that might

Q. And is there anything that helps the decision maker on an

urban village by urban village basis understand where that

	Page 85		Page 87
1	historical significance. National Register uses their own	1	A. Mm-hmm.
2	criteria, which are similar to Seattle. Seattle based	2	Q was applying for a National Historic District
3	theirs off of theirs is very common. So those are	3	designation, that that information had been provided to the
4	established criteria in Seattle code and in the Federal	4	Department of Neighborhoods. So clearly that was and
5	Register.	5	that an application had been permit already given to the
6	Q. What about SEPA?	6	state, the Department of Archaeology and Historic
7	<ul> <li>Well, SEPA also in question 13, the SEPA checklist it says</li> </ul>	7	Preservation. Did you ask the question whether there was
8	is, you know, what you're supposed to look at for historic	8	anything that was being under study?
9	properties. That would be a building, structure, or an	9	A. No, that's not standard.
10	object that's 45 years or older that, you know, is listed on	10	Q. I'm just reading you what the checklist said. You said
11	or eligible for listing on a historic register.	11	you'd read the checklist.
12	Q. Okay. So I'd like to read you section 13, okay? This is	12	A. Yes, but I've never I've never analyzed something that's
13	WAC, WAC 197-11-960 environmental checklist	13	not actually official historic resource, so which I've
14	A. Mm-hmm.	14	already explained what that is.
15	Q section paragraph 13, subsection A. Are there any	15	Q. Okay. So when you say you've never actually are you
16	buildings, structures, or sites located on or near the site	16	saying any of the work that you've done, everything has
17	that are 45 years old listed in or eligible for listing in	17	already been analyzed as a historic research?
18	national, state, or local preservation registers? Now	18	A. No, absolutely not. I'm saying in the context of SEPA, I've
19	you've already described listed in.	19	only ever analyzed properties that are within the categories
20	A. Mm-hmm.	20	that you are supposed to analyze.
21	Q. You've identified all those, but this is a disjunctive	21	Q. Well, this is actual language from SEPA.
22	clause. I mean, an eligible for listing doesn't necessarily	22	A. Well, I
23	mean that it's already been determined to be eligible, does	23	Q. So you're saying you've never okay. You've just said
24	it? Is that what you are saying?	24	you
25	A. The way that has always been interpreted for all the SEPA	25	A. I can't answer that any differently than I already have.
1	Page 86		Page 88
1 2	checklists I've worked on is that you interpret eligible as	1 2	Q. Okay. You've just said you did not ever consider anything
	checklists I've worked on is that you interpret eligible as determined eligible. That is eligible in the sense that	2	Q. Okay. You've just said you did not ever consider anything that was under study; is that correct?
2	checklists I've worked on is that you interpret eligible as	2	<ul> <li>Q. Okay. You've just said you did not ever consider anything that was under study; is that correct?</li> <li>A. Yes, and from my experience that is standard.</li> </ul>
2	checklists I've worked on is that you interpret eligible as determined eligible. That is eligible in the sense that someone who is a decision maker has looked at that and has made an official determination.	2 3 4	<ul> <li>Q. Okay. You've just said you did not ever consider anything that was under study; is that correct?</li> <li>A. Yes, and from my experience that is standard. HEARING EXAMINER: Ms. Bendich, what was the section</li> </ul>
2 3 4	checklists I've worked on is that you interpret eligible as determined eligible. That is eligible in the sense that someone who is a decision maker has looked at that and has	2 3 4 5	<ul> <li>Q. Okay. You've just said you did not ever consider anything that was under study; is that correct?</li> <li>A. Yes, and from my experience that is standard. HEARING EXAMINER: Ms. Bendich, what was the section number?</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5	checklists I've worked on is that you interpret eligible as determined eligible. That is eligible in the sense that someone who is a decision maker has looked at that and has made an official determination.  Q. Wouldn't that be the same as listing?  A. No, it's not.	2 3 4	<ul> <li>Q. Okay. You've just said you did not ever consider anything that was under study; is that correct?</li> <li>A. Yes, and from my experience that is standard. HEARING EXAMINER: Ms. Bendich, what was the section number?</li> <li>MS. BENDICH: Okay. It is section okay. It's WAC</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5	checklists I've worked on is that you interpret eligible as determined eligible. That is eligible in the sense that someone who is a decision maker has looked at that and has made an official determination.  Q. Wouldn't that be the same as listing?	2 3 4 5 6	<ul> <li>Q. Okay. You've just said you did not ever consider anything that was under study; is that correct?</li> <li>A. Yes, and from my experience that is standard. HEARING EXAMINER: Ms. Bendich, what was the section number?</li> <li>MS. BENDICH: Okay. It is section okay. It's WAC 197.11.960, it's No. 13. Then and that says historic</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7	checklists I've worked on is that you interpret eligible as determined eligible. That is eligible in the sense that someone who is a decision maker has looked at that and has made an official determination.  Q. Wouldn't that be the same as listing?  A. No, it's not.  Q. All right. Now I am going to read to you from that same	2 3 4 5 6 7	<ul> <li>Q. Okay. You've just said you did not ever consider anything that was under study; is that correct?</li> <li>A. Yes, and from my experience that is standard. HEARING EXAMINER: Ms. Bendich, what was the section number?</li> <li>MS. BENDICH: Okay. It is section okay. It's WAC 197.11.960, it's No. 13. Then and that says historic that says environmental checklist. Okay. Then it goes to</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	checklists I've worked on is that you interpret eligible as determined eligible. That is eligible in the sense that someone who is a decision maker has looked at that and has made an official determination.  Q. Wouldn't that be the same as listing?  A. No, it's not.  Q. All right. Now I am going to read to you from that same section. There's a page that states D	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	<ul> <li>Q. Okay. You've just said you did not ever consider anything that was under study; is that correct?</li> <li>A. Yes, and from my experience that is standard. HEARING EXAMINER: Ms. Bendich, what was the section number? MS. BENDICH: Okay. It is section okay. It's WAC 197.11.960, it's No. 13. Then and that says historic that says environmental checklist. Okay. Then it goes to 13A, which I had read allowed. And then the if you flip</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	checklists I've worked on is that you interpret eligible as determined eligible. That is eligible in the sense that someone who is a decision maker has looked at that and has made an official determination.  Q. Wouldn't that be the same as listing?  A. No, it's not.  Q. All right. Now I am going to read to you from that same section. There's a page that states D  A. Mm-hmm.  Q supplemental sheet for nonproject actions. Now, this is a nonproject action, isn't it?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	<ul> <li>Q. Okay. You've just said you did not ever consider anything that was under study; is that correct?</li> <li>A. Yes, and from my experience that is standard.  HEARING EXAMINER: Ms. Bendich, what was the section number?  MS. BENDICH: Okay. It is section okay. It's WAC 197.11.960, it's No. 13. Then and that says historic that says environmental checklist. Okay. Then it goes to 13A, which I had read allowed. And then the if you flip the page on that, there is a D that says, "Supplemental</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	checklists I've worked on is that you interpret eligible as determined eligible. That is eligible in the sense that someone who is a decision maker has looked at that and has made an official determination.  Q. Wouldn't that be the same as listing?  A. No, it's not.  Q. All right. Now I am going to read to you from that same section. There's a page that states D  A. Mm-hmm.  Q supplemental sheet for nonproject actions. Now, this is a nonproject action, isn't it?  A. Yes.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	<ul> <li>Q. Okay. You've just said you did not ever consider anything that was under study; is that correct?</li> <li>A. Yes, and from my experience that is standard. HEARING EXAMINER: Ms. Bendich, what was the section number? MS. BENDICH: Okay. It is section okay. It's WAC 197.11.960, it's No. 13. Then and that says historic that says environmental checklist. Okay. Then it goes to 13A, which I had read allowed. And then the if you flip</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	checklists I've worked on is that you interpret eligible as determined eligible. That is eligible in the sense that someone who is a decision maker has looked at that and has made an official determination.  Q. Wouldn't that be the same as listing?  A. No, it's not.  Q. All right. Now I am going to read to you from that same section. There's a page that states D  A. Mm-hmm.  Q supplemental sheet for nonproject actions. Now, this is a nonproject action, isn't it?  A. Yes.  Q. Okay. It says, "When answering these questions, be aware of	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	<ul> <li>Q. Okay. You've just said you did not ever consider anything that was under study; is that correct?</li> <li>A. Yes, and from my experience that is standard.  HEARING EXAMINER: Ms. Bendich, what was the section number?  MS. BENDICH: Okay. It is section okay. It's WAC 197.11.960, it's No. 13. Then and that says historic that says environmental checklist. Okay. Then it goes to 13A, which I had read allowed. And then the if you flip the page on that, there is a D that says, "Supplemental sheet for nonproject actions," and that was what I just read.</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	checklists I've worked on is that you interpret eligible as determined eligible. That is eligible in the sense that someone who is a decision maker has looked at that and has made an official determination.  Q. Wouldn't that be the same as listing?  A. No, it's not.  Q. All right. Now I am going to read to you from that same section. There's a page that states D  A. Mm-hmm.  Q supplemental sheet for nonproject actions. Now, this is a nonproject action, isn't it?  A. Yes.  Q. Okay. It says, "When answering these questions, be aware of the extent of the proposal where the types of activities	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	<ul> <li>Q. Okay. You've just said you did not ever consider anything that was under study; is that correct?</li> <li>A. Yes, and from my experience that is standard. HEARING EXAMINER: Ms. Bendich, what was the section number? MS. BENDICH: Okay. It is section okay. It's WAC 197.11.960, it's No. 13. Then and that says historic that says environmental checklist. Okay. Then it goes to 13A, which I had read allowed. And then the if you flip the page on that, there is a D that says, "Supplemental sheet for nonproject actions," and that was what I just read.</li> <li>HEARING EXAMINER: So, I'm sorry, you're not reading from</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	checklists I've worked on is that you interpret eligible as determined eligible. That is eligible in the sense that someone who is a decision maker has looked at that and has made an official determination.  Q. Wouldn't that be the same as listing?  A. No, it's not.  Q. All right. Now I am going to read to you from that same section. There's a page that states D  A. Mm-hmm.  Q supplemental sheet for nonproject actions. Now, this is a nonproject action, isn't it?  A. Yes.  Q. Okay. It says, "When answering these questions, be aware of the extent of the proposal where the types of activities likely to result from the proposal would affect the item at	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	<ul> <li>Q. Okay. You've just said you did not ever consider anything that was under study; is that correct?</li> <li>A. Yes, and from my experience that is standard. HEARING EXAMINER: Ms. Bendich, what was the section number? MS. BENDICH: Okay. It is section okay. It's WAC 197.11.960, it's No. 13. Then and that says historic that says environmental checklist. Okay. Then it goes to 13A, which I had read allowed. And then the if you flip the page on that, there is a D that says, "Supplemental sheet for nonproject actions," and that was what I just read. HEARING EXAMINER: So, I'm sorry, you're not reading from the WC, you're reading something else?</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	checklists I've worked on is that you interpret eligible as determined eligible. That is eligible in the sense that someone who is a decision maker has looked at that and has made an official determination.  Q. Wouldn't that be the same as listing?  A. No, it's not.  Q. All right. Now I am going to read to you from that same section. There's a page that states D  A. Mm-hmm.  Q supplemental sheet for nonproject actions. Now, this is a nonproject action, isn't it?  A. Yes.  Q. Okay. It says, "When answering these questions, be aware of the extent of the proposal where the types of activities likely to result from the proposal would affect the item at a greater intensity or at a faster rate than if the proposal	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	<ul> <li>Q. Okay. You've just said you did not ever consider anything that was under study; is that correct?</li> <li>A. Yes, and from my experience that is standard. HEARING EXAMINER: Ms. Bendich, what was the section number? MS. BENDICH: Okay. It is section okay. It's WAC 197.11.960, it's No. 13. Then and that says historic that says environmental checklist. Okay. Then it goes to 13A, which I had read allowed. And then the if you flip the page on that, there is a D that says, "Supplemental sheet for nonproject actions," and that was what I just read. HEARING EXAMINER: So, I'm sorry, you're not reading from the WC, you're reading something else? MS. BENDICH: No, I'm actually reading from the WAC.</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	checklists I've worked on is that you interpret eligible as determined eligible. That is eligible in the sense that someone who is a decision maker has looked at that and has made an official determination.  Q. Wouldn't that be the same as listing?  A. No, it's not.  Q. All right. Now I am going to read to you from that same section. There's a page that states D  A. Mm-hmm.  Q supplemental sheet for nonproject actions. Now, this is a nonproject action, isn't it?  A. Yes.  Q. Okay. It says, "When answering these questions, be aware of the extent of the proposal where the types of activities likely to result from the proposal would affect the item at a greater intensity or at a faster rate than if the proposal were not implemented. Respond briefly and in general terms.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	<ul> <li>Q. Okay. You've just said you did not ever consider anything that was under study; is that correct?</li> <li>A. Yes, and from my experience that is standard. HEARING EXAMINER: Ms. Bendich, what was the section number? MS. BENDICH: Okay. It is section okay. It's WAC 197.11.960, it's No. 13. Then and that says historic that says environmental checklist. Okay. Then it goes to 13A, which I had read allowed. And then the if you flip the page on that, there is a D that says, "Supplemental sheet for nonproject actions," and that was what I just read. HEARING EXAMINER: So, I'm sorry, you're not reading from the WC, you're reading something else?</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	checklists I've worked on is that you interpret eligible as determined eligible. That is eligible in the sense that someone who is a decision maker has looked at that and has made an official determination.  Q. Wouldn't that be the same as listing?  A. No, it's not.  Q. All right. Now I am going to read to you from that same section. There's a page that states D  A. Mm-hmm.  Q supplemental sheet for nonproject actions. Now, this is a nonproject action, isn't it?  A. Yes.  Q. Okay. It says, "When answering these questions, be aware of the extent of the proposal where the types of activities likely to result from the proposal would affect the item at a greater intensity or at a faster rate than if the proposal were not implemented. Respond briefly and in general terms. No. 3, how would the proposal be likely to use or affect	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	<ul> <li>Q. Okay. You've just said you did not ever consider anything that was under study; is that correct?</li> <li>A. Yes, and from my experience that is standard. HEARING EXAMINER: Ms. Bendich, what was the section number? MS. BENDICH: Okay. It is section okay. It's WAC 197.11.960, it's No. 13. Then and that says historic that says environmental checklist. Okay. Then it goes to 13A, which I had read allowed. And then the if you flip the page on that, there is a D that says, "Supplemental sheet for nonproject actions," and that was what I just read. HEARING EXAMINER: So, I'm sorry, you're not reading from the WC, you're reading something else? MS. BENDICH: No, I'm actually reading from the WAC. HEARING EXAMINER: I'm looking at the WAC right now. MS. BENDICH: There was an additional</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	checklists I've worked on is that you interpret eligible as determined eligible. That is eligible in the sense that someone who is a decision maker has looked at that and has made an official determination.  Q. Wouldn't that be the same as listing?  A. No, it's not.  Q. All right. Now I am going to read to you from that same section. There's a page that states D  A. Mm-hmm.  Q supplemental sheet for nonproject actions. Now, this is a nonproject action, isn't it?  A. Yes.  Q. Okay. It says, "When answering these questions, be aware of the extent of the proposal where the types of activities likely to result from the proposal would affect the item at a greater intensity or at a faster rate than if the proposal were not implemented. Respond briefly and in general terms. No. 3, how would the proposal be likely to use or affect environmentally sensitive areas or areas designated" and	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	<ul> <li>Q. Okay. You've just said you did not ever consider anything that was under study; is that correct?</li> <li>A. Yes, and from my experience that is standard. HEARING EXAMINER: Ms. Bendich, what was the section number? MS. BENDICH: Okay. It is section okay. It's WAC 197.11.960, it's No. 13. Then and that says historic that says environmental checklist. Okay. Then it goes to 13A, which I had read allowed. And then the if you flip the page on that, there is a D that says, "Supplemental sheet for nonproject actions," and that was what I just read. HEARING EXAMINER: So, I'm sorry, you're not reading from the WC, you're reading something else? MS. BENDICH: No, I'm actually reading from the WAC. HEARING EXAMINER: I'm looking at the WAC right now.</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	checklists I've worked on is that you interpret eligible as determined eligible. That is eligible in the sense that someone who is a decision maker has looked at that and has made an official determination.  Q. Wouldn't that be the same as listing?  A. No, it's not.  Q. All right. Now I am going to read to you from that same section. There's a page that states D  A. Mm-hmm.  Q supplemental sheet for nonproject actions. Now, this is a nonproject action, isn't it?  A. Yes.  Q. Okay. It says, "When answering these questions, be aware of the extent of the proposal where the types of activities likely to result from the proposal would affect the item at a greater intensity or at a faster rate than if the proposal were not implemented. Respond briefly and in general terms. No. 3, how would the proposal be likely to use or affect environmentally sensitive areas or areas designated" and there's a parenthesis "or eligible or under study," end	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Q. Okay. You've just said you did not ever consider anything that was under study; is that correct?  A. Yes, and from my experience that is standard. HEARING EXAMINER: Ms. Bendich, what was the section number? MS. BENDICH: Okay. It is section okay. It's WAC 197.11.960, it's No. 13. Then and that says historic that says environmental checklist. Okay. Then it goes to 13A, which I had read allowed. And then the if you flip the page on that, there is a D that says, "Supplemental sheet for nonproject actions," and that was what I just read.  HEARING EXAMINER: So, I'm sorry, you're not reading from the WC, you're reading something else?  MS. BENDICH: No, I'm actually reading from the WAC. HEARING EXAMINER: I'm looking at the WAC right now. MS. BENDICH: There was an additional HEARING EXAMINER: So are you looking for some you must be citing something different than simply the WAC. MS. BENDICH: I was citing the WAC, and then it said
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	checklists I've worked on is that you interpret eligible as determined eligible. That is eligible in the sense that someone who is a decision maker has looked at that and has made an official determination.  Q. Wouldn't that be the same as listing?  A. No, it's not.  Q. All right. Now I am going to read to you from that same section. There's a page that states D  A. Mm-hmm.  Q supplemental sheet for nonproject actions. Now, this is a nonproject action, isn't it?  A. Yes.  Q. Okay. It says, "When answering these questions, be aware of the extent of the proposal where the types of activities likely to result from the proposal would affect the item at a greater intensity or at a faster rate than if the proposal were not implemented. Respond briefly and in general terms. No. 3, how would the proposal be likely to use or affect environmentally sensitive areas or areas designated" and there's a parenthesis "or eligible or under study," end parenthesis "for governmental protection such as historic or	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Q. Okay. You've just said you did not ever consider anything that was under study; is that correct?  A. Yes, and from my experience that is standard. HEARING EXAMINER: Ms. Bendich, what was the section number?  MS. BENDICH: Okay. It is section okay. It's WAC 197.11.960, it's No. 13. Then and that says historic that says environmental checklist. Okay. Then it goes to 13A, which I had read allowed. And then the if you flip the page on that, there is a D that says, "Supplemental sheet for nonproject actions," and that was what I just read.  HEARING EXAMINER: So, I'm sorry, you're not reading from the WC, you're reading something else?  MS. BENDICH: No, I'm actually reading from the WAC. HEARING EXAMINER: I'm looking at the WAC right now. MS. BENDICH: There was an additional HEARING EXAMINER: So are you looking for some you must be citing something different than simply the WAC. MS. BENDICH: I was citing the WAC, and then it said there's a page that follows that says D that says, "D,
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	checklists I've worked on is that you interpret eligible as determined eligible. That is eligible in the sense that someone who is a decision maker has looked at that and has made an official determination.  Q. Wouldn't that be the same as listing?  A. No, it's not.  Q. All right. Now I am going to read to you from that same section. There's a page that states D  A. Mm-hmm.  Q supplemental sheet for nonproject actions. Now, this is a nonproject action, isn't it?  A. Yes.  Q. Okay. It says, "When answering these questions, be aware of the extent of the proposal where the types of activities likely to result from the proposal would affect the item at a greater intensity or at a faster rate than if the proposal were not implemented. Respond briefly and in general terms. No. 3, how would the proposal be likely to use or affect environmentally sensitive areas or areas designated" and there's a parenthesis "or eligible or under study," end parenthesis "for governmental protection such as historic or cultural sites." So does your definition include properties	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Q. Okay. You've just said you did not ever consider anything that was under study; is that correct?  A. Yes, and from my experience that is standard. HEARING EXAMINER: Ms. Bendich, what was the section number?  MS. BENDICH: Okay. It is section okay. It's WAC 197.11.960, it's No. 13. Then and that says historic that says environmental checklist. Okay. Then it goes to 13A, which I had read allowed. And then the if you flip the page on that, there is a D that says, "Supplemental sheet for nonproject actions," and that was what I just read.  HEARING EXAMINER: So, I'm sorry, you're not reading from the WC, you're reading something else?  MS. BENDICH: No, I'm actually reading from the WAC. HEARING EXAMINER: I'm looking at the WAC right now. MS. BENDICH: There was an additional HEARING EXAMINER: So are you looking for some you must be citing something different than simply the WAC.  MS. BENDICH: I was citing the WAC, and then it said there's a page that follows that says D that says, "D, supplemental sheet for nonproject actions," in the WAC.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	checklists I've worked on is that you interpret eligible as determined eligible. That is eligible in the sense that someone who is a decision maker has looked at that and has made an official determination.  Q. Wouldn't that be the same as listing?  A. No, it's not.  Q. All right. Now I am going to read to you from that same section. There's a page that states D  A. Mm-hmm.  Q supplemental sheet for nonproject actions. Now, this is a nonproject action, isn't it?  A. Yes.  Q. Okay. It says, "When answering these questions, be aware of the extent of the proposal where the types of activities likely to result from the proposal would affect the item at a greater intensity or at a faster rate than if the proposal were not implemented. Respond briefly and in general terms. No. 3, how would the proposal be likely to use or affect environmentally sensitive areas or areas designated" and there's a parenthesis "or eligible or under study," end parenthesis "for governmental protection such as historic or cultural sites." So does your definition include properties or structures that are under study?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q. Okay. You've just said you did not ever consider anything that was under study; is that correct?  A. Yes, and from my experience that is standard.  HEARING EXAMINER: Ms. Bendich, what was the section number?  MS. BENDICH: Okay. It is section okay. It's WAC 197.11.960, it's No. 13. Then and that says historic that says environmental checklist. Okay. Then it goes to 13A, which I had read allowed. And then the if you flip the page on that, there is a D that says, "Supplemental sheet for nonproject actions," and that was what I just read.  HEARING EXAMINER: So, I'm sorry, you're not reading from the WC, you're reading something else?  MS. BENDICH: No, I'm actually reading from the WAC. HEARING EXAMINER: I'm looking at the WAC right now.  MS. BENDICH: There was an additional HEARING EXAMINER: So are you looking for some you must be citing something different than simply the WAC.  MS. BENDICH: I was citing the WAC, and then it said there's a page that follows that says D that says, "D, supplemental sheet for nonproject actions," in the WAC. HEARING EXAMINER: This is under subsection 13?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	checklists l've worked on is that you interpret eligible as determined eligible. That is eligible in the sense that someone who is a decision maker has looked at that and has made an official determination.  Q. Wouldn't that be the same as listing?  A. No, it's not.  Q. All right. Now I am going to read to you from that same section. There's a page that states D  A. Mm-hmm.  Q supplemental sheet for nonproject actions. Now, this is a nonproject action, isn't it?  A. Yes.  Q. Okay. It says, "When answering these questions, be aware of the extent of the proposal where the types of activities likely to result from the proposal would affect the item at a greater intensity or at a faster rate than if the proposal were not implemented. Respond briefly and in general terms. No. 3, how would the proposal be likely to use or affect environmentally sensitive areas or areas designated" and there's a parenthesis "or eligible or under study," end parenthesis "for governmental protection such as historic or cultural sites." So does your definition include properties or structures that are under study?  A. I'm not familiar with that category, no.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	Q. Okay. You've just said you did not ever consider anything that was under study; is that correct?  A. Yes, and from my experience that is standard. HEARING EXAMINER: Ms. Bendich, what was the section number?  MS. BENDICH: Okay. It is section okay. It's WAC 197.11.960, it's No. 13. Then and that says historic that says environmental checklist. Okay. Then it goes to 13A, which I had read allowed. And then the if you flip the page on that, there is a D that says, "Supplemental sheet for nonproject actions," and that was what I just read.  HEARING EXAMINER: So, I'm sorry, you're not reading from the WC, you're reading something else?  MS. BENDICH: No, I'm actually reading from the WAC. HEARING EXAMINER: I'm looking at the WAC right now. MS. BENDICH: There was an additional HEARING EXAMINER: So are you looking for some you must be citing something different than simply the WAC.  MS. BENDICH: I was citing the WAC, and then it said there's a page that follows that says D that says, "D, supplemental sheet for nonproject actions," in the WAC. HEARING EXAMINER: This is under subsection 13? MS. BENDICH: It was. I have that.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	checklists I've worked on is that you interpret eligible as determined eligible. That is eligible in the sense that someone who is a decision maker has looked at that and has made an official determination.  Q. Wouldn't that be the same as listing?  A. No, it's not.  Q. All right. Now I am going to read to you from that same section. There's a page that states D  A. Mm-hmm.  Q supplemental sheet for nonproject actions. Now, this is a nonproject action, isn't it?  A. Yes.  Q. Okay. It says, "When answering these questions, be aware of the extent of the proposal where the types of activities likely to result from the proposal would affect the item at a greater intensity or at a faster rate than if the proposal were not implemented. Respond briefly and in general terms. No. 3, how would the proposal be likely to use or affect environmentally sensitive areas or areas designated" and there's a parenthesis "or eligible or under study," end parenthesis "for governmental protection such as historic or cultural sites." So does your definition include properties or structures that are under study?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Q. Okay. You've just said you did not ever consider anything that was under study; is that correct?  A. Yes, and from my experience that is standard.  HEARING EXAMINER: Ms. Bendich, what was the section number?  MS. BENDICH: Okay. It is section okay. It's WAC 197.11.960, it's No. 13. Then and that says historic that says environmental checklist. Okay. Then it goes to 13A, which I had read allowed. And then the if you flip the page on that, there is a D that says, "Supplemental sheet for nonproject actions," and that was what I just read.  HEARING EXAMINER: So, I'm sorry, you're not reading from the WC, you're reading something else?  MS. BENDICH: No, I'm actually reading from the WAC. HEARING EXAMINER: I'm looking at the WAC right now.  MS. BENDICH: There was an additional HEARING EXAMINER: So are you looking for some you must be citing something different than simply the WAC.  MS. BENDICH: I was citing the WAC, and then it said there's a page that follows that says D that says, "D, supplemental sheet for nonproject actions," in the WAC. HEARING EXAMINER: This is under subsection 13?

1			
	Page 89		Page 91
1	flow, but	1	
2	MS. BENDICH: I can hand this up I can hand it up to	2	MS. BENDICH: Well, most of it doesn't apply because it
3	you.	3	has water emissions, air you know, production. It's
4	HEARING EXAMINER: (inaudible) provide a copy of that	4	No. 4 under that section, and I did not state that.
5	because that's not in the Washington state legislator's copy	5	HEARING EXAMINER: Okay.
6	of the WAC.	6	MS. BENDICH: Okay? And I did read that in its entirety.
7	MS. BENDICH: Okay. I found it there, and I can hand this	7	Q. (By Ms. Bendich) Are you familiar with Montlake as being an
8	over to you. It shows it.	8	historic district?
9	MR. KISIELIUS: Mr. Examiner, are you looking at it	9	A. It's a National Register district, yes.
10	online?	10	Q. Okay And does that have protection in
11	HEARING EXAMINER: Mm-hmm.	11	Q. Okay. And does that have protections from the City of Seattle?
12	MR. KISIELIUS: At the very bottom there's a section D.	12	
13	It might be confusing because Ms. Bendich omitted some of	13	A. It is something that should well, okay. So if there's a
14	the words from the section.	14	project that's subject to SEPA, you are supposed to consider
15	HEARING EXAMINER: Section 13, Historic and Cultural	15	resources that are listed, so that would be a listed
16	Preservation?	16	resource. So if a project is happening within the district
17	MR. KISIELIUS: No, no, in	17	boundaries and it's subject to SEPA, I would assume that
18	HEARING EXAMINER: There is a D, it says, "Proposed		impacts would need to be considered. If it's a
19	measures to avoid, minimize, or compensate for loss,	18	federally-funded project, then, yes, it would definitely
20	changes, and disturbance of resources. Please include plans	19	impacts to that would need to be considered.
21	for the above and any permits that would be required."	20	Q. Okay. And why, if it's a federally-funded project does it
22	MR. KISIELIUS: It's the very, very bottom. So I'm	21	need to be considered, whereas if there's no federal money
23	looking at	22	in it it doesn't?
24		23	<ul> <li>A. Federal undertaking so that would be projects that are</li> </ul>
25	HEARING EXAMINER: The section (inaudible). MR. KISIELIUS: the 960.	24	being federally funded need a federal permit, like.
	WIT. NOIELIOS the 960.	25	something from the Army Corps for work within U.S. waters or
1	Page 90		Page 92
2	HEARING EXAMINER: Right. Okay.	1	on federal land; that would not be the case in this
3	MR. KISIELIUS: And it's a template for an environmental	2	situation. There is a the National Historic Preservation
4	checklist, and at the very, very bottom	3	Act would apply, and that is typically referred to as
5	HEARING EXAMINER: I see.	4	section 106, so for cultural and archaeological resources
2	MR. KISIELIUS: there's a D.	3	
_		5	where you have to undergo a very thorough analysis of
6	HEARING EXAMINER: So it's not in section 13.	6	where you have to undergo a very thorough analysis of
7	HEARING EXAMINER: So it's not in section 13.  MR. KISIELIUS: Correct. It's D.	1	where you have to undergo a very thorough analysis of potential impacts. So as a National Register district, it
7 8	HEARING EXAMINER: So it's not in section 13.  MR. KISIELIUS: Correct. It's D.  HEARING EXAMINER: Yes.	6	where you have to undergo a very thorough analysis of potential impacts. So as a National Register district, it would need to be considered if there's a federal
7 8 9	HEARING EXAMINER: So it's not in section 13.  MR. KISIELIUS: Correct. It's D.  HEARING EXAMINER: Yes.	6 7	where you have to undergo a very thorough analysis of potential impacts. So as a National Register district, it would need to be considered if there's a federal undertaking.
7 8 9 10	HEARING EXAMINER: So it's not in section 13.  MR. KISIELIUS: Correct. It's D.  HEARING EXAMINER: Yes.  MR. KISIELIUS: And I think she was reading that's parts of D4.	6 7 8 9	where you have to undergo a very thorough analysis of potential impacts. So as a National Register district, it would need to be considered if there's a federal undertaking.  Q. All right. So my understanding is that Montlake was part of
7 8 9 10	HEARING EXAMINER: So it's not in section 13.  MR. KISIELIUS: Correct. It's D.  HEARING EXAMINER: Yes.  MR. KISIELIUS: And I think she was reading that's parts of D4.  HEARING EXAMINER: That reference to	6 7 8	where you have to undergo a very thorough analysis of potential impacts. So as a National Register district, it would need to be considered if there's a federal undertaking.  Q. All right. So my understanding is that Montlake was part of the 520 project that had federal funds, and therefore it got
7 8 9 10 11 12	HEARING EXAMINER: So it's not in section 13.  MR. KISIELIUS: Correct. It's D.  HEARING EXAMINER: Yes.  MR. KISIELIUS: And I think she was reading that's parts of D4.  HEARING EXAMINER: That reference to  MS. BENDICH: Yes, D4.	6 7 8 9	where you have to undergo a very thorough analysis of potential impacts. So as a National Register district, it would need to be considered if there's a federal undertaking.  Q. All right. So my understanding is that Montlake was part of the 520 project that had federal funds, and therefore it got that protection; is that what you understand?
7 8 9 10 11 12	HEARING EXAMINER: So it's not in section 13.  MR. KISIELIUS: Correct. It's D.  HEARING EXAMINER: Yes.  MR. KISIELIUS: And I think she was reading that's parts of D4.  HEARING EXAMINER: That reference to  MS. BENDICH: Yes, D4.  HEARING EXAMINER: 13 was confusing to me.	6 7 8 9 10 11	where you have to undergo a very thorough analysis of potential impacts. So as a National Register district, it would need to be considered if there's a federal undertaking.  Q. All right. So my understanding is that Montlake was part of the 520 project that had federal funds, and therefore it got that protection; is that what you understand?  A. I didn't work on that project, but that's my understanding.
7 8 9 10 11 12 13	HEARING EXAMINER: So it's not in section 13.  MR. KISIELIUS: Correct. It's D.  HEARING EXAMINER: Yes.  MR. KISIELIUS: And I think she was reading that's parts of D4.  HEARING EXAMINER: That reference to  MS. BENDICH: Yes, D4.  HEARING EXAMINER: 13 was confusing to me.  MS. BENDICH: Okay. Okay. But it is it does have	6 7 8 9 10 11 12	where you have to undergo a very thorough analysis of potential impacts. So as a National Register district, it would need to be considered if there's a federal undertaking.  Q. All right. So my understanding is that Montlake was part of the 520 project that had federal funds, and therefore it got that protection; is that what you understand?  A. I didn't work on that project, but that's my understanding.  Q. Okay. But in terms of the way what I'll call the
7 8 9 10 11 12	HEARING EXAMINER: So it's not in section 13.  MR. KISIELIUS: Correct. It's D.  HEARING EXAMINER: Yes.  MR. KISIELIUS: And I think she was reading that's parts of D4.  HEARING EXAMINER: That reference to  MS. BENDICH: Yes, D4.  HEARING EXAMINER: 13 was confusing to me.  MS. BENDICH: Okay. Okay. But it is it does have statutory authority in orders that are listed down at the	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	where you have to undergo a very thorough analysis of potential impacts. So as a National Register district, it would need to be considered if there's a federal undertaking.  Q. All right. So my understanding is that Montlake was part of the 520 project that had federal funds, and therefore it got that protection; is that what you understand?  A. I didn't work on that project, but that's my understanding.  Q. Okay. But in terms of the way what I'll call the well, in Montlake you know where Montlake is?
7 8 9 10 11 12 13	HEARING EXAMINER: So it's not in section 13.  MR. KISIELIUS: Correct. It's D.  HEARING EXAMINER: Yes.  MR. KISIELIUS: And I think she was reading that's parts of D4.  HEARING EXAMINER: That reference to  MS. BENDICH: Yes, D4.  HEARING EXAMINER: 13 was confusing to me.	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	where you have to undergo a very thorough analysis of potential impacts. So as a National Register district, it would need to be considered if there's a federal undertaking.  Q. All right. So my understanding is that Montlake was part of the 520 project that had federal funds, and therefore it got that protection; is that what you understand?  A. I didn't work on that project, but that's my understanding.  Q. Okay. But in terms of the way what I'll call the well, in Montlake you know where Montlake is?  A. Yes, I do.
7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	HEARING EXAMINER: So it's not in section 13.  MR. KISIELIUS: Correct. It's D.  HEARING EXAMINER: Yes.  MR. KISIELIUS: And I think she was reading that's parts of D4.  HEARING EXAMINER: That reference to  MS. BENDICH: Yes, D4.  HEARING EXAMINER: 13 was confusing to me.  MS. BENDICH: Okay. Okay. But it is it does have statutory authority in orders that are listed down at the bottom of that page.	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	where you have to undergo a very thorough analysis of potential impacts. So as a National Register district, it would need to be considered if there's a federal undertaking.  Q. All right. So my understanding is that Montlake was part of the 520 project that had federal funds, and therefore it got that protection; is that what you understand?  A. I didn't work on that project, but that's my understanding.  Q. Okay. But in terms of the way what I'll call the well, in Montlake you know where Montlake is?  A. Yes, I do.  Q. And it's within a 10-minute walk zone of Husky Stadium to
7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	HEARING EXAMINER: So it's not in section 13.  MR. KISIELIUS: Correct. It's D.  HEARING EXAMINER: Yes.  MR. KISIELIUS: And I think she was reading that's parts of D4.  HEARING EXAMINER: That reference to  MS. BENDICH: Yes, D4.  HEARING EXAMINER: 13 was confusing to me.  MS. BENDICH: Okay. Okay. But it is it does have statutory authority in orders that are listed down at the bottom of that page.  HEARING EXAMINER: I was just looking for the language.	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	where you have to undergo a very thorough analysis of potential impacts. So as a National Register district, it would need to be considered if there's a federal undertaking.  Q. All right. So my understanding is that Montlake was part of the 520 project that had federal funds, and therefore it got that protection; is that what you understand?  A. I didn't work on that project, but that's my understanding.  Q. Okay. But in terms of the way what I'll call the well, in Montlake you know where Montlake is?  A. Yes, I do.  Q. And it's within a 10-minute walk zone of Husky Stadium to get to the light rail, isn't it? Parts of it?
7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	HEARING EXAMINER: So it's not in section 13.  MR. KISIELIUS: Correct. It's D.  HEARING EXAMINER: Yes.  MR. KISIELIUS: And I think she was reading that's parts of D4.  HEARING EXAMINER: That reference to  MS. BENDICH: Yes, D4.  HEARING EXAMINER: 13 was confusing to me.  MS. BENDICH: Okay. Okay. But it is it does have statutory authority in orders that are listed down at the bottom of that page.  HEARING EXAMINER: I was just looking for the language. You referenced section 13. It is	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	where you have to undergo a very thorough analysis of potential impacts. So as a National Register district, it would need to be considered if there's a federal undertaking.  Q. All right. So my understanding is that Montlake was part of the 520 project that had federal funds, and therefore it got that protection; is that what you understand?  A. I didn't work on that project, but that's my understanding.  Q. Okay. But in terms of the way what I'll call the well, in Montlake you know where Montlake is?  A. Yes, I do.  Q. And it's within a 10-minute walk zone of Husky Stadium to get to the light rail, isn't it? Parts of it?  A. I haven't walked it myself, but I would think that's it's
7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	HEARING EXAMINER: So it's not in section 13.  MR. KISIELIUS: Correct. It's D.  HEARING EXAMINER: Yes.  MR. KISIELIUS: And I think she was reading that's parts of D4.  HEARING EXAMINER: That reference to  MS. BENDICH: Yes, D4.  HEARING EXAMINER: 13 was confusing to me.  MS. BENDICH: Okay. Okay. But it is it does have statutory authority in orders that are listed down at the bottom of that page.  HEARING EXAMINER: I was just looking for the language. You referenced section 13. It is  MS. BENDICH: Yes, I agree.	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	where you have to undergo a very thorough analysis of potential impacts. So as a National Register district, it would need to be considered if there's a federal undertaking.  Q. All right. So my understanding is that Montlake was part of the 520 project that had federal funds, and therefore it got that protection; is that what you understand?  A. I didn't work on that project, but that's my understanding.  Q. Okay. But in terms of the way what I'll call the well, in Montlake you know where Montlake is?  A. Yes, I do.  Q. And it's within a 10-minute walk zone of Husky Stadium to get to the light rail, isn't it? Parts of it?  A. I haven't walked it myself, but I would think that's it's close, yes.
7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	HEARING EXAMINER: So it's not in section 13.  MR. KISIELIUS: Correct. It's D.  HEARING EXAMINER: Yes.  MR. KISIELIUS: And I think she was reading that's parts of D4.  HEARING EXAMINER: That reference to  MS. BENDICH: Yes, D4.  HEARING EXAMINER: 13 was confusing to me.  MS. BENDICH: Okay. Okay. But it is it does have statutory authority in orders that are listed down at the bottom of that page.  HEARING EXAMINER: I was just looking for the language. You referenced section 13. It is  MS. BENDICH: Yes, I agree.  HEARING EXAMINER: its own that's in subsection A;	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	where you have to undergo a very thorough analysis of potential impacts. So as a National Register district, it would need to be considered if there's a federal undertaking.  Q. All right. So my understanding is that Montlake was part of the 520 project that had federal funds, and therefore it got that protection; is that what you understand?  A. I didn't work on that project, but that's my understanding.  Q. Okay. But in terms of the way what I'll call the well, in Montlake you know where Montlake is?  A. Yes, I do.  Q. And it's within a 10-minute walk zone of Husky Stadium to get to the light rail, isn't it? Parts of it?  A. I haven't walked it myself, but I would think that's it's close, yes.  Q. Okay. So that would be protected from upzoning under the
7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	HEARING EXAMINER: So it's not in section 13.  MR. KISIELIUS: Correct. It's D.  HEARING EXAMINER: Yes.  MR. KISIELIUS: And I think she was reading that's parts of D4.  HEARING EXAMINER: That reference to  MS. BENDICH: Yes, D4.  HEARING EXAMINER: 13 was confusing to me.  MS. BENDICH: Okay. Okay. But it is it does have statutory authority in orders that are listed down at the bottom of that page.  HEARING EXAMINER: I was just looking for the language. You referenced section 13. It is  MS. BENDICH: Yes, I agree.  HEARING EXAMINER: its own that's in subsection A; this is a whole other subsection.	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	where you have to undergo a very thorough analysis of potential impacts. So as a National Register district, it would need to be considered if there's a federal undertaking.  Q. All right. So my understanding is that Montlake was part of the 520 project that had federal funds, and therefore it got that protection; is that what you understand?  A. I didn't work on that project, but that's my understanding.  Q. Okay. But in terms of the way what I'll call the well, in Montlake you know where Montlake is?  A. Yes, I do.  Q. And it's within a 10-minute walk zone of Husky Stadium to get to the light rail, isn't it? Parts of it?  A. I haven't walked it myself, but I would think that's it's close, yes.  Q. Okay. So that would be protected from upzoning under the national section 10 1.06; is that your understanding, or
7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	HEARING EXAMINER: So it's not in section 13.  MR. KISIELIUS: Correct. It's D.  HEARING EXAMINER: Yes.  MR. KISIELIUS: And I think she was reading that's parts of D4.  HEARING EXAMINER: That reference to  MS. BENDICH: Yes, D4.  HEARING EXAMINER: 13 was confusing to me.  MS. BENDICH: Okay. Okay. But it is it does have statutory authority in orders that are listed down at the bottom of that page.  HEARING EXAMINER: I was just looking for the language. You referenced section 13. It is  MS. BENDICH: Yes, I agree.  HEARING EXAMINER: its own that's in subsection A; this is a whole other subsection.  MR. KISIELIUS: And I was trying to catch up with	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	where you have to undergo a very thorough analysis of potential impacts. So as a National Register district, it would need to be considered if there's a federal undertaking.  Q. All right. So my understanding is that Montlake was part of the 520 project that had federal funds, and therefore it got that protection; is that what you understand?  A. I didn't work on that project, but that's my understanding.  Q. Okay. But in terms of the way what I'll call the well, in Montlake you know where Montlake is?  A. Yes, I do.  Q. And it's within a 10-minute walk zone of Husky Stadium to get to the light rail, isn't it? Parts of it?  A. I haven't walked it myself, but I would think that's it's close, yes.  Q. Okay. So that would be protected from upzoning under the national section 10 1.06; is that your understanding, or you don't know?
7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	HEARING EXAMINER: So it's not in section 13.  MR. KISIELIUS: Correct. It's D.  HEARING EXAMINER: Yes.  MR. KISIELIUS: And I think she was reading that's parts of D4.  HEARING EXAMINER: That reference to  MS. BENDICH: Yes, D4.  HEARING EXAMINER: 13 was confusing to me.  MS. BENDICH: Okay. Okay. But it is it does have statutory authority in orders that are listed down at the bottom of that page.  HEARING EXAMINER: I was just looking for the language. You referenced section 13. It is  MS. BENDICH: Yes, I agree.  HEARING EXAMINER: its own that's in subsection A; this is a whole other subsection.  MR. KISIELIUS: And I was trying to catch up with Ms. Bendich, but I (inaudible) was not able to object. But	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	where you have to undergo a very thorough analysis of potential impacts. So as a National Register district, it would need to be considered if there's a federal undertaking.  Q. All right. So my understanding is that Montlake was part of the 520 project that had federal funds, and therefore it got that protection; is that what you understand?  A. I didn't work on that project, but that's my understanding.  Q. Okay. But in terms of the way what I'll call the well, in Montlake you know where Montlake is?  A. Yes, I do.  Q. And it's within a 10-minute walk zone of Husky Stadium to get to the light rail, isn't it? Parts of it?  A. I haven't walked it myself, but I would think that's it's close, yes.  Q. Okay. So that would be protected from upzoning under the national section 10 1.06; is that your understanding, or you don't know?  A. Section 1.06, I don't know how that would be relevant to
7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	HEARING EXAMINER: So it's not in section 13.  MR. KISIELIUS: Correct. It's D.  HEARING EXAMINER: Yes.  MR. KISIELIUS: And I think she was reading that's parts of D4.  HEARING EXAMINER: That reference to  MS. BENDICH: Yes, D4.  HEARING EXAMINER: 13 was confusing to me.  MS. BENDICH: Okay. Okay. But it is it does have statutory authority in orders that are listed down at the bottom of that page.  HEARING EXAMINER: I was just looking for the language. You referenced section 13. It is  MS. BENDICH: Yes, I agree.  HEARING EXAMINER: its own that's in subsection A; this is a whole other subsection.  MR. KISIELIUS: And I was trying to catch up with	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	where you have to undergo a very thorough analysis of potential impacts. So as a National Register district, it would need to be considered if there's a federal undertaking.  Q. All right. So my understanding is that Montlake was part of the 520 project that had federal funds, and therefore it got that protection; is that what you understand?  A. I didn't work on that project, but that's my understanding.  Q. Okay. But in terms of the way what I'll call the well, in Montlake you know where Montlake is?  A. Yes, I do.  Q. And it's within a 10-minute walk zone of Husky Stadium to get to the light rail, isn't it? Parts of it?  A. I haven't walked it myself, but I would think that's it's close, yes.  Q. Okay. So that would be protected from upzoning under the national section 10 1.06; is that your understanding, or you don't know?

	Page 93		Page 95
1	established historic districts be treated similarly so they	1	projects will actually be modified or to protect historic
2	would be preserved or not subject of upzoning (inaudible)?	2	resources, right?
3	<ul> <li>There is a sentence in the chapter that discusses newly</li> </ul>	3	A. I don't understand what you mean when you say "modified."
4	created historic districts that would be evaluated at the	4	Q. Okay. So the impact to them. So you have not identified
5	time of their creation.	5	anywhere within this EIS actual landmarked historic
6	Q. All right. But anything that was already part of the	6	structures; is that correct?
7	National Historic District would be grandfathered in; is	7	A. No.
8	that right?	8	Q. Okay. And you said that Mr. Johnson didn't think it was
9	<ul> <li>A. Well, there being the project was described in the</li> </ul>	9	necessary to put that in the EIS; is that correct?
10	project description, sorry, there would be no change within	10	A. Yes, and I can explain why.
11	established historic districts.	11	Q. I am not asking for that. I'm asking I am ask I'm
12	Q. So with the Ravenna-Cowen, you're aware of the Ravenna-Cowen	12	just ask please answer the question, okay? And are
13	North Historic District?	13	you and so there's no map of where these are?
14	<ol> <li>Through listening to testimony here.</li> </ol>	14	A. That's correct.
15	Q. Okay. And I believe that was we had testimony and	15	Q. Okay. Now, when you do upzoning next to a historic
16	exhibits that that was designated as a state historic	16	resource, there are, as I understand it, and I assume what
17	district on June 29th, 2018.	17	you wish to testify about, was that there are certain roles
18	A. Okay.	18	that go along with that. And and how can these historic
19	Q. How would the Council be informed that this even exists	19	resources let me just back off here. Well, let me go
20	since the EIS is completed?	20	straight to landmarks. So did you say there was geospatial
21	A. That's outside of my understanding.	21	data for landmarked buildings Seattle landmark buildings?
22	Q. The EIS, as I understand it I believe it is page let	22	A. There is an interactive map on their website. You cannot
23	me just get my EIS out. Section 3.5, page 3.304.	23	download it, though.
24	A. Which exhibit number is this?	24	Q. Okay. But you it's part of this EIS. As I think you've
25	Q. This is what is the EIS here, No. 2 or 1?	25	already testified, nobody wanted a map in the first place?
	Page 94		Page 96
1	MALE SPEAKER: Exhibit 2.	1	Page 96  A. The decision was not to map the landmarks.
2	MALE SPEAKER: Exhibit 2.  Q. (By Ms. Bendich) Exhibit 2, section 3.5, and we're going to	1 2	
2	MALE SPEAKER: Exhibit 2.  Q. (By Ms. Bendich) Exhibit 2, section 3.5, and we're going to be referring to that as we go along, so keep it open there.	Estate .	A. The decision was not to map the landmarks.
2 3 4	MALE SPEAKER: Exhibit 2.  Q. (By Ms. Bendich) Exhibit 2, section 3.5, and we're going to be referring to that as we go along, so keep it open there.  A. Okay. Which page number?	2	A. The decision was not to map the landmarks.     Q. But couldn't you have figured out by an overlay of the landmarks with a map of the areas that are projected to be upzoned at or in the expansion areas that are projected
2 3 4 5	<ul> <li>MALE SPEAKER: Exhibit 2.</li> <li>Q. (By Ms. Bendich) Exhibit 2, section 3.5, and we're going to be referring to that as we go along, so keep it open there.</li> <li>A. Okay. Which page number?</li> <li>Q. 3.304.</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5	A. The decision was not to map the landmarks.     Q. But couldn't you have figured out by an overlay of the landmarks with a map of the areas that are projected to be upzoned at or in the expansion areas that are projected to be upzoned just how the height alone could impact
2 3 4 5	MALE SPEAKER: Exhibit 2.  Q. (By Ms. Bendich) Exhibit 2, section 3.5, and we're going to be referring to that as we go along, so keep it open there.  A. Okay. Which page number?  Q. 3.304.  A. Okay.	2 3 4	A. The decision was not to map the landmarks.     Q. But couldn't you have figured out by an overlay of the landmarks with a map of the areas that are projected to be upzoned at or in the expansion areas that are projected
2 3 4 5 6 7	<ul> <li>MALE SPEAKER: Exhibit 2.</li> <li>Q. (By Ms. Bendich) Exhibit 2, section 3.5, and we're going to be referring to that as we go along, so keep it open there.</li> <li>A. Okay. Which page number?</li> <li>Q. 3.304.</li> <li>A. Okay.</li> <li>Q. Okay. So it does acknowledge that impacts to historic</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7	<ul> <li>A. The decision was not to map the landmarks.</li> <li>Q. But couldn't you have figured out by an overlay of the landmarks with a map of the areas that are projected to be upzoned at or in the expansion areas that are projected to be upzoned just how the height alone could impact landmark buildings?</li> <li>A. Theoretically you could do that.</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	<ul> <li>MALE SPEAKER: Exhibit 2.</li> <li>Q. (By Ms. Bendich) Exhibit 2, section 3.5, and we're going to be referring to that as we go along, so keep it open there.</li> <li>A. Okay. Which page number?</li> <li>Q. 3.304.</li> <li>A. Okay.</li> <li>Q. Okay. So it does acknowledge that impacts to historic character can occur not only from demolition but from</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	<ul> <li>A. The decision was not to map the landmarks.</li> <li>Q. But couldn't you have figured out by an overlay of the landmarks with a map of the areas that are projected to be upzoned at or in the expansion areas that are projected to be upzoned just how the height alone could impact landmark buildings?</li> <li>A. Theoretically you could do that.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And you testified, I believe well, you didn't do</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	<ul> <li>MALE SPEAKER: Exhibit 2.</li> <li>Q. (By Ms. Bendich) Exhibit 2, section 3.5, and we're going to be referring to that as we go along, so keep it open there.</li> <li>A. Okay. Which page number?</li> <li>Q. 3.304.</li> <li>A. Okay.</li> <li>Q. Okay. So it does acknowledge that impacts to historic character can occur not only from demolition but from changes in scale; do you see that?</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	<ul> <li>A. The decision was not to map the landmarks.</li> <li>Q. But couldn't you have figured out by an overlay of the landmarks with a map of the areas that are projected to be upzoned at or in the expansion areas that are projected to be upzoned just how the height alone could impact landmark buildings?</li> <li>A. Theoretically you could do that.</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	<ul> <li>MALE SPEAKER: Exhibit 2.</li> <li>Q. (By Ms. Bendich) Exhibit 2, section 3.5, and we're going to be referring to that as we go along, so keep it open there.</li> <li>A. Okay. Which page number?</li> <li>Q. 3.304.</li> <li>A. Okay.</li> <li>Q. Okay. So it does acknowledge that impacts to historic character can occur not only from demolition but from changes in scale; do you see that?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	<ul> <li>A. The decision was not to map the landmarks.</li> <li>Q. But couldn't you have figured out by an overlay of the landmarks with a map of the areas that are projected to be upzoned at or in the expansion areas that are projected to be upzoned just how the height alone could impact landmark buildings?</li> <li>A. Theoretically you could do that.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And you testified, I believe well, you didn't do it because it would be protected under existing regulations, right?</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	<ul> <li>MALE SPEAKER: Exhibit 2.</li> <li>Q. (By Ms. Bendich) Exhibit 2, section 3.5, and we're going to be referring to that as we go along, so keep it open there.</li> <li>A. Okay. Which page number?</li> <li>Q. 3.304.</li> <li>A. Okay.</li> <li>Q. Okay. So it does acknowledge that impacts to historic character can occur not only from demolition but from changes in scale; do you see that?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Does the EIS anywhere analyze the extent of that impact?</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	<ul> <li>A. The decision was not to map the landmarks.</li> <li>Q. But couldn't you have figured out by an overlay of the landmarks with a map of the areas that are projected to be upzoned at or in the expansion areas that are projected to be upzoned just how the height alone could impact landmark buildings?</li> <li>A. Theoretically you could do that.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And you testified, I believe well, you didn't do it because it would be protected under existing regulations, right?</li> <li>A. That's correct.</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	<ul> <li>MALE SPEAKER: Exhibit 2.</li> <li>Q. (By Ms. Bendich) Exhibit 2, section 3.5, and we're going to be referring to that as we go along, so keep it open there.</li> <li>A. Okay. Which page number?</li> <li>Q. 3.304.</li> <li>A. Okay.</li> <li>Q. Okay. So it does acknowledge that impacts to historic character can occur not only from demolition but from changes in scale; do you see that?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Does the EIS anywhere analyze the extent of that impact?</li> <li>A. Well, not specifically. It does talk about growth, but</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	<ul> <li>A. The decision was not to map the landmarks.</li> <li>Q. But couldn't you have figured out by an overlay of the landmarks with a map of the areas that are projected to be upzoned at or in the expansion areas that are projected to be upzoned just how the height alone could impact landmark buildings?</li> <li>A. Theoretically you could do that.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And you testified, I believe well, you didn't do it because it would be protected under existing regulations, right?</li> <li>A. That's correct.</li> <li>Q. For landmarks, the preservation ordinance the landmark</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	<ul> <li>MALE SPEAKER: Exhibit 2.</li> <li>Q. (By Ms. Bendich) Exhibit 2, section 3.5, and we're going to be referring to that as we go along, so keep it open there.</li> <li>A. Okay. Which page number?</li> <li>Q. 3.304.</li> <li>A. Okay.</li> <li>Q. Okay. So it does acknowledge that impacts to historic character can occur not only from demolition but from changes in scale; do you see that?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Does the EIS anywhere analyze the extent of that impact?</li> <li>A. Well, not specifically. It does talk about growth, butgrowth, I assume, would involve changes in scale.</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	<ul> <li>A. The decision was not to map the landmarks.</li> <li>Q. But couldn't you have figured out by an overlay of the landmarks with a map of the areas that are projected to be upzoned at or in the expansion areas that are projected to be upzoned just how the height alone could impact landmark buildings?</li> <li>A. Theoretically you could do that.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And you testified, I believe well, you didn't do it because it would be protected under existing regulations, right?</li> <li>A. That's correct.</li> <li>Q. For landmarks, the preservation ordinance the landmark preservation ordinance is applied instead of SEPA; is that</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	MALE SPEAKER: Exhibit 2.  Q. (By Ms. Bendich) Exhibit 2, section 3.5, and we're going to be referring to that as we go along, so keep it open there.  A. Okay. Which page number?  Q. 3.304.  A. Okay.  Q. Okay. So it does acknowledge that impacts to historic character can occur not only from demolition but from changes in scale; do you see that?  A. Yes.  Q. Does the EIS anywhere analyze the extent of that impact?  A. Well, not specifically. It does talk about growth, but growth, I assume, would involve changes in scale.  Q. But there isn't any disclosure of the neighborhoods or	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	<ul> <li>A. The decision was not to map the landmarks.</li> <li>Q. But couldn't you have figured out by an overlay of the landmarks with a map of the areas that are projected to be upzoned at or in the expansion areas that are projected to be upzoned just how the height alone could impact landmark buildings?</li> <li>A. Theoretically you could do that.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And you testified, I believe well, you didn't do it because it would be protected under existing regulations, right?</li> <li>A. That's correct.</li> <li>Q. For landmarks, the preservation ordinance the landmark preservation ordinance is applied instead of SEPA; is that right?</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	<ul> <li>MALE SPEAKER: Exhibit 2.</li> <li>Q. (By Ms. Bendich) Exhibit 2, section 3.5, and we're going to be referring to that as we go along, so keep it open there.</li> <li>A. Okay. Which page number?</li> <li>Q. 3.304.</li> <li>A. Okay.</li> <li>Q. Okay. So it does acknowledge that impacts to historic character can occur not only from demolition but from changes in scale; do you see that?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Does the EIS anywhere analyze the extent of that impact?</li> <li>A. Well, not specifically. It does talk about growth, butgrowth, I assume, would involve changes in scale.</li> <li>Q. But there isn't any disclosure of the neighborhoods or particular blocks with historic character most at risk from</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	<ul> <li>A. The decision was not to map the landmarks.</li> <li>Q. But couldn't you have figured out by an overlay of the landmarks with a map of the areas that are projected to be upzoned at or in the expansion areas that are projected to be upzoned just how the height alone could impact landmark buildings?</li> <li>A. Theoretically you could do that.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And you testified, I believe well, you didn't do it because it would be protected under existing regulations, right?</li> <li>A. That's correct.</li> <li>Q. For landmarks, the preservation ordinance the landmark preservation ordinance is applied instead of SEPA; is that right?</li> <li>A. A landmark's ordinance applies to landmarks, yes.</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	MALE SPEAKER: Exhibit 2.  Q. (By Ms. Bendich) Exhibit 2, section 3.5, and we're going to be referring to that as we go along, so keep it open there.  A. Okay. Which page number?  Q. 3.304.  A. Okay.  Q. Okay. So it does acknowledge that impacts to historic character can occur not only from demolition but from changes in scale; do you see that?  A. Yes.  Q. Does the EIS anywhere analyze the extent of that impact?  A. Well, not specifically. It does talk about growth, but growth, I assume, would involve changes in scale.  Q. But there isn't any disclosure of the neighborhoods or particular blocks with historic character most at risk from those upzones, right?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	<ul> <li>A. The decision was not to map the landmarks.</li> <li>Q. But couldn't you have figured out by an overlay of the landmarks with a map of the areas that are projected to be upzoned at or in the expansion areas that are projected to be upzoned just how the height alone could impact landmark buildings?</li> <li>A. Theoretically you could do that.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And you testified, I believe well, you didn't do it because it would be protected under existing regulations, right?</li> <li>A. That's correct.</li> <li>Q. For landmarks, the preservation ordinance the landmark preservation ordinance is applied instead of SEPA; is that right?</li> <li>A. A landmark's ordinance applies to landmarks, yes.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And there's actually a negotiation with the owner</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	MALE SPEAKER: Exhibit 2.  Q. (By Ms. Bendich) Exhibit 2, section 3.5, and we're going to be referring to that as we go along, so keep it open there.  A. Okay. Which page number?  Q. 3.304.  A. Okay.  Q. Okay. So it does acknowledge that impacts to historic character can occur not only from demolition but from changes in scale; do you see that?  A. Yes.  Q. Does the EIS anywhere analyze the extent of that impact?  A. Well, not specifically. It does talk about growth, but growth, I assume, would involve changes in scale.  Q. But there isn't any disclosure of the neighborhoods or particular blocks with historic character most at risk from those upzones, right?  A. No.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	<ul> <li>A. The decision was not to map the landmarks.</li> <li>Q. But couldn't you have figured out by an overlay of the landmarks with a map of the areas that are projected to be upzoned at or in the expansion areas that are projected to be upzoned just how the height alone could impact landmark buildings?</li> <li>A. Theoretically you could do that.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And you testified, I believe well, you didn't do it because it would be protected under existing regulations, right?</li> <li>A. That's correct.</li> <li>Q. For landmarks, the preservation ordinance the landmark preservation ordinance is applied instead of SEPA; is that right?</li> <li>A. A landmark's ordinance applies to landmarks, yes.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And there's actually a negotiation with the owner about controls and incentives; is that right?</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	MALE SPEAKER: Exhibit 2.  Q. (By Ms. Bendich) Exhibit 2, section 3.5, and we're going to be referring to that as we go along, so keep it open there.  A. Okay. Which page number?  Q. 3.304.  A. Okay.  Q. Okay. So it does acknowledge that impacts to historic character can occur not only from demolition but from changes in scale; do you see that?  A. Yes.  Q. Does the EIS anywhere analyze the extent of that impact?  A. Well, not specifically. It does talk about growth, but growth, I assume, would involve changes in scale.  Q. But there isn't any disclosure of the neighborhoods or particular blocks with historic character most at risk from those upzones, right?  A. No.  Q. And at page 3.305, very first line, I believe it states	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	<ul> <li>A. The decision was not to map the landmarks.</li> <li>Q. But couldn't you have figured out by an overlay of the landmarks with a map of the areas that are projected to be upzoned at or in the expansion areas that are projected to be upzoned just how the height alone could impact landmark buildings?</li> <li>A. Theoretically you could do that.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And you testified, I believe well, you didn't do it because it would be protected under existing regulations, right?</li> <li>A. That's correct.</li> <li>Q. For landmarks, the preservation ordinance the landmark preservation ordinance is applied instead of SEPA; is that right?</li> <li>A. A landmark's ordinance applies to landmarks, yes.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And there's actually a negotiation with the owner about controls and incentives; is that right?</li> <li>A. That's correct.</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	<ul> <li>MALE SPEAKER: Exhibit 2.</li> <li>Q. (By Ms. Bendich) Exhibit 2, section 3.5, and we're going to be referring to that as we go along, so keep it open there.</li> <li>A. Okay. Which page number?</li> <li>Q. 3.304.</li> <li>A. Okay.</li> <li>Q. Okay. So it does acknowledge that impacts to historic character can occur not only from demolition but from changes in scale; do you see that?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Does the EIS anywhere analyze the extent of that impact?</li> <li>A. Well, not specifically. It does talk about growth, but growth, I assume, would involve changes in scale.</li> <li>Q. But there isn't any disclosure of the neighborhoods or particular blocks with historic character most at risk from those upzones, right?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. And at page 3.305, very first line, I believe it states or just to summarize, when assessing the impacts caused by</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	<ul> <li>A. The decision was not to map the landmarks.</li> <li>Q. But couldn't you have figured out by an overlay of the landmarks with a map of the areas that are projected to be upzoned at or in the expansion areas that are projected to be upzoned just how the height alone could impact landmark buildings?</li> <li>A. Theoretically you could do that.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And you testified, I believe well, you didn't do it because it would be protected under existing regulations, right?</li> <li>A. That's correct.</li> <li>Q. For landmarks, the preservation ordinance the landmark preservation ordinance is applied instead of SEPA; is that right?</li> <li>A. A landmark's ordinance applies to landmarks, yes.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And there's actually a negotiation with the owner about controls and incentives; is that right?</li> <li>A. That's correct.</li> <li>Q. And even if a property is designated as a landmark, the</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	<ul> <li>MALE SPEAKER: Exhibit 2.</li> <li>Q. (By Ms. Bendich) Exhibit 2, section 3.5, and we're going to be referring to that as we go along, so keep it open there.</li> <li>A. Okay. Which page number?</li> <li>Q. 3.304.</li> <li>A. Okay.</li> <li>Q. Okay. So it does acknowledge that impacts to historic character can occur not only from demolition but from changes in scale; do you see that?</li> <li>A. Yes.</li> <li>Q. Does the EIS anywhere analyze the extent of that impact?</li> <li>A. Well, not specifically. It does talk about growth, but growth, I assume, would involve changes in scale.</li> <li>Q. But there isn't any disclosure of the neighborhoods or particular blocks with historic character most at risk from those upzones, right?</li> <li>A. No.</li> <li>Q. And at page 3.305, very first line, I believe it states or just to summarize, when assessing the impacts caused by development spurred by the upzones, the EIS distinguishes</li> </ul>	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	<ul> <li>A. The decision was not to map the landmarks.</li> <li>Q. But couldn't you have figured out by an overlay of the landmarks with a map of the areas that are projected to be upzoned at or in the expansion areas that are projected to be upzoned just how the height alone could impact landmark buildings?</li> <li>A. Theoretically you could do that.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And you testified, I believe well, you didn't do it because it would be protected under existing regulations, right?</li> <li>A. That's correct.</li> <li>Q. For landmarks, the preservation ordinance the landmark preservation ordinance is applied instead of SEPA; is that right?</li> <li>A. A landmark's ordinance applies to landmarks, yes.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And there's actually a negotiation with the owner about controls and incentives; is that right?</li> <li>A. That's correct.</li> <li>Q. And even if a property is designated as a landmark, the Landmarks Preservation Board can place no controls over that</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	MALE SPEAKER: Exhibit 2.  Q. (By Ms. Bendich) Exhibit 2, section 3.5, and we're going to be referring to that as we go along, so keep it open there.  A. Okay. Which page number?  Q. 3.304.  A. Okay.  Q. Okay. So it does acknowledge that impacts to historic character can occur not only from demolition but from changes in scale; do you see that?  A. Yes.  Q. Does the EIS anywhere analyze the extent of that impact?  A. Well, not specifically. It does talk about growth, but growth, I assume, would involve changes in scale.  Q. But there isn't any disclosure of the neighborhoods or particular blocks with historic character most at risk from those upzones, right?  A. No.  Q. And at page 3.305, very first line, I believe it states or just to summarize, when assessing the impacts caused by development spurred by the upzones, the EIS distinguishes between projects subject to SEPA and those that are SEPA	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	<ul> <li>A. The decision was not to map the landmarks.</li> <li>Q. But couldn't you have figured out by an overlay of the landmarks with a map of the areas that are projected to be upzoned at or in the expansion areas that are projected to be upzoned just how the height alone could impact landmark buildings?</li> <li>A. Theoretically you could do that.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And you testified, I believe well, you didn't do it because it would be protected under existing regulations, right?</li> <li>A. That's correct.</li> <li>Q. For landmarks, the preservation ordinance the landmark preservation ordinance is applied instead of SEPA; is that right?</li> <li>A. A landmark's ordinance applies to landmarks, yes.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And there's actually a negotiation with the owner about controls and incentives; is that right?</li> <li>A. That's correct.</li> <li>Q. And even if a property is designated as a landmark, the Landmarks Preservation Board can place no controls over that property except when that negotiation takes place; is that</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	MALE SPEAKER: Exhibit 2.  Q. (By Ms. Bendich) Exhibit 2, section 3.5, and we're going to be referring to that as we go along, so keep it open there.  A. Okay. Which page number?  Q. 3.304.  A. Okay.  Q. Okay. So it does acknowledge that impacts to historic character can occur not only from demolition but from changes in scale; do you see that?  A. Yes.  Q. Does the EIS anywhere analyze the extent of that impact?  A. Well, not specifically. It does talk about growth, but growth, I assume, would involve changes in scale.  Q. But there isn't any disclosure of the neighborhoods or particular blocks with historic character most at risk from those upzones, right?  A. No.  Q. And at page 3.305, very first line, I believe it states or just to summarize, when assessing the impacts caused by development spurred by the upzones, the EIS distinguishes between projects subject to SEPA and those that are SEPA exempt, correct?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	<ul> <li>A. The decision was not to map the landmarks.</li> <li>Q. But couldn't you have figured out by an overlay of the landmarks with a map of the areas that are projected to be upzoned at or in the expansion areas that are projected to be upzoned just how the height alone could impact landmark buildings?</li> <li>A. Theoretically you could do that.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And you testified, I believe well, you didn't do it because it would be protected under existing regulations, right?</li> <li>A. That's correct.</li> <li>Q. For landmarks, the preservation ordinance the landmark preservation ordinance is applied instead of SEPA; is that right?</li> <li>A. A landmark's ordinance applies to landmarks, yes.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And there's actually a negotiation with the owner about controls and incentives; is that right?</li> <li>A. That's correct.</li> <li>Q. And even if a property is designated as a landmark, the Landmarks Preservation Board can place no controls over that property except when that negotiation takes place; is that right?</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	MALE SPEAKER: Exhibit 2.  Q. (By Ms. Bendich) Exhibit 2, section 3.5, and we're going to be referring to that as we go along, so keep it open there.  A. Okay. Which page number?  Q. 3.304.  A. Okay.  Q. Okay. So it does acknowledge that impacts to historic character can occur not only from demolition but from changes in scale; do you see that?  A. Yes.  Q. Does the EIS anywhere analyze the extent of that impact?  A. Well, not specifically. It does talk about growth, but growth, I assume, would involve changes in scale.  Q. But there isn't any disclosure of the neighborhoods or particular blocks with historic character most at risk from those upzones, right?  A. No.  Q. And at page 3.305, very first line, I believe it states or just to summarize, when assessing the impacts caused by development spurred by the upzones, the EIS distinguishes between projects subject to SEPA and those that are SEPA exempt, correct?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	<ul> <li>A. The decision was not to map the landmarks.</li> <li>Q. But couldn't you have figured out by an overlay of the landmarks with a map of the areas that are projected to be upzoned at or in the expansion areas that are projected to be upzoned just how the height alone could impact landmark buildings?</li> <li>A. Theoretically you could do that.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And you testified, I believe well, you didn't do it because it would be protected under existing regulations, right?</li> <li>A. That's correct.</li> <li>Q. For landmarks, the preservation ordinance the landmark preservation ordinance is applied instead of SEPA; is that right?</li> <li>A. A landmark's ordinance applies to landmarks, yes.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And there's actually a negotiation with the owner about controls and incentives; is that right?</li> <li>A. That's correct.</li> <li>Q. And even if a property is designated as a landmark, the Landmarks Preservation Board can place no controls over that property except when that negotiation takes place; is that right?</li> <li>A. That is their right, yes.</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	MALE SPEAKER: Exhibit 2.  Q. (By Ms. Bendich) Exhibit 2, section 3.5, and we're going to be referring to that as we go along, so keep it open there.  A. Okay. Which page number?  Q. 3.304.  A. Okay.  Q. Okay. So it does acknowledge that impacts to historic character can occur not only from demolition but from changes in scale; do you see that?  A. Yes.  Q. Does the EIS anywhere analyze the extent of that impact?  A. Well, not specifically. It does talk about growth, but growth, I assume, would involve changes in scale.  Q. But there isn't any disclosure of the neighborhoods or particular blocks with historic character most at risk from those upzones, right?  A. No.  Q. And at page 3.305, very first line, I believe it states or just to summarize, when assessing the impacts caused by development spurred by the upzones, the EIS distinguishes between projects subject to SEPA and those that are SEPA exempt, correct?  A. Correct.  Q. And as to projects that are SEPA, subject to SEPA, there's	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	<ul> <li>A. The decision was not to map the landmarks.</li> <li>Q. But couldn't you have figured out by an overlay of the landmarks with a map of the areas that are projected to be upzoned at or in the expansion areas that are projected to be upzoned just how the height alone could impact landmark buildings?</li> <li>A. Theoretically you could do that.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And you testified, I believe well, you didn't do it because it would be protected under existing regulations, right?</li> <li>A. That's correct.</li> <li>Q. For landmarks, the preservation ordinance the landmark preservation ordinance is applied instead of SEPA; is that right?</li> <li>A. A landmark's ordinance applies to landmarks, yes.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And there's actually a negotiation with the owner about controls and incentives; is that right?</li> <li>A. That's correct.</li> <li>Q. And even if a property is designated as a landmark, the Landmarks Preservation Board can place no controls over that property except when that negotiation takes place; is that right?</li> <li>A. That is their right, yes.</li> <li>Q. And in that case, the owner or the developer can actually</li> </ul>
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	MALE SPEAKER: Exhibit 2.  Q. (By Ms. Bendich) Exhibit 2, section 3.5, and we're going to be referring to that as we go along, so keep it open there.  A. Okay. Which page number?  Q. 3.304.  A. Okay.  Q. Okay. So it does acknowledge that impacts to historic character can occur not only from demolition but from changes in scale; do you see that?  A. Yes.  Q. Does the EIS anywhere analyze the extent of that impact?  A. Well, not specifically. It does talk about growth, but growth, I assume, would involve changes in scale.  Q. But there isn't any disclosure of the neighborhoods or particular blocks with historic character most at risk from those upzones, right?  A. No.  Q. And at page 3.305, very first line, I believe it states or just to summarize, when assessing the impacts caused by development spurred by the upzones, the EIS distinguishes between projects subject to SEPA and those that are SEPA exempt, correct?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	<ul> <li>A. The decision was not to map the landmarks.</li> <li>Q. But couldn't you have figured out by an overlay of the landmarks with a map of the areas that are projected to be upzoned at or in the expansion areas that are projected to be upzoned just how the height alone could impact landmark buildings?</li> <li>A. Theoretically you could do that.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And you testified, I believe well, you didn't do it because it would be protected under existing regulations, right?</li> <li>A. That's correct.</li> <li>Q. For landmarks, the preservation ordinance the landmark preservation ordinance is applied instead of SEPA; is that right?</li> <li>A. A landmark's ordinance applies to landmarks, yes.</li> <li>Q. Okay. And there's actually a negotiation with the owner about controls and incentives; is that right?</li> <li>A. That's correct.</li> <li>Q. And even if a property is designated as a landmark, the Landmarks Preservation Board can place no controls over that property except when that negotiation takes place; is that right?</li> <li>A. That is their right, yes.</li> </ul>

1	Page 10	5	Page 10
2			
3	Q. I'd like to also draw your attention to the uptown draft		MS. NEWMAN: We should clarify, it's just the historic resource draft, correct?
4	EIS, and this is Exhibit 3.5-7 and it's on page 3.187.  A. Okay.		MS. BENDICH: Yes.
5			HEARING EXAMINER: It's an excerpt.
6	Q. Okay. And there's an actual map there, right?  A. There's a map.		MS. BENDICH: You it's an excerpt.
7			MS. BENDICH: Yes, it's an excerpt. It's not the whole one.
8	Q. And that, I assume, with the dotted outline, is the uptown	1 7	
9	area that's being proposed to be rezoned?	8	Q. (By Ms. Bendich) I believe that Mr. Bricklin was asking you
10	A. The key says urban center boundary.	9	about a draft, chapter 3.5, that was dated May 5th, 2017; do you recall that?
11	Q. Okay. And then there are little circles which identify	10	
12	historic sites; is that right?	11	52.1. St
13	A. That's what the key says.	12	MR. KISIELIUS: Ms. Bendich, do you mind providing an exhibit number for (inaudible)?
14	Q. And then there's two squares, one is orange and one is blue.	13	MS RENDICH: Wa Harris F
15	could you read us the orange one, please?	14	MS. BENDICH: It's Hearing Examiner 238.  MR. KISIELIUS: Okay.
16	A. Sure. It says, "Reach minimum age threshold for NRHP	15	MS BENDICH: Oh in community
17	eligibility" parentheses "50 years" comma, "pre-1967" close	16	MS. BENDICH: Oh, in your this was SCALE Exhibit 86. MR. KISIELIUS: Thank you.
18	parentneses.	17	Q. (By Ms. Bendich) So time
19	Q. All right. And that's all shown on this map, right?	18	Q. (By Ms. Bendich) So turn and these pages here, I'm going
20	A. Yes.	19	to use the City numbering system because just because we
20	Q. Okay. So it shows just by age alone, areas on this map that	20	can clearly see that. On page 34827, if we could turn to that
22	could be impacted because they meet NH NRHP eligibility.	21	A. Yes.
23	right?	22	
24	A. They meet the minimum age threshold.	23	Q and I believe you've identified RW meaning Richard Wineman?
25	Q. And then what's the blue one say?	24	A. Yes.
.5	<ul> <li>A. "Meets minimum age threshold for SCL eligibility"</li> </ul>	25	Q. And have you ever met Mr. Wineman?
2	parentheses, "25 years" comma, "Pre-1992" close parentheses.  Q. So a decision maker looking at this and let me back up.	1	A. No.
3	So these are not already listed historic resources, right?	2	Q. Okay. So they're just comments here. So could you read
4	A. NO.	3	comment 3?
5	Q. These are not resources historic resources that have even	4	A. "I think this metric is useful but incomplete. Certainly
6	been determined to be eligible the way that you've defined	5	nigher growth rates indicate more development activity and
7	eligible; is that right?	6	is an indicator of risk of potential impacts from demolition
	A. No.	7	and redevelopment. I don't think you can say definitively
9	Q. This is based solely on age, correct?	8 9	triat such impacts are significant, however, since they are
)	A. Yes.	10	indirect and uncertain.
L )	Q. Yet this EIS singles out all those areas to let the decision	11	"And this metric implies that the other impacts
	maker know that these might have some kind of potential just	12	discussed in the section are categorically not significant,
	due to age; is that correct?	13	which is dubious, but this is a gross and indefinite
	A. Yes.	14	indicator in any event and probably more suitable for
•	Q. Okay. But you didn't do that in your EIS, right?	15	unknown/unsurveyed buildings. The locations of surveyed
1	A I did not.	16	historic buildings, on the other hand, are known and could
C	2. So the decision makers would have no idea where the older	17	be compared to the parcels being rezoned. Rezoning would
	the older properties would be located by block?	18	seem to be a stronger indicator of likelihood of demo or
A	No.	19	redevelopment and a better measure of a significant impact
	MS. BENDICH: I believe we've already had an oh, first	20	Should also point out that the action alternatives
	or all, I'd like to admit the uptown draft EIS, which was	21	build, and additional margin of growth above comp plan
	Exhibit 261.	22	estimates as a safety factor, so there is a probate there
	MR. KISIELIUS: No objection.		is probably a compounding effect which affects this
	With Molection. No objection.	23	EO
	HEARING EXAMINER: 261 is admitted.  (Exhibit No. 261 is admitted.)	23	50 percent number as well."  Q. Okay. So Mr. Wineman stated the location of surveyed

#### Page 133 Page 135 1 because I think that sometimes in the comprehensive plan it 1 that's been determined already and what's eligible. Here 2 refers to single-family zoning as well as and separately, 2 it's described as eligible. Is it my understanding that 3 meaning what's there already. 3 these are actually already listed and not just eligible? Or 4 HEARING EXAMINER: So it --4 help me understand that. 5 MS. BENDICH: And so what's there already are these 5 A. Sure. The key is -- for the blue dots is NRHP determined 6 single-family homes that are within -- and they want to 6 eligible. So it's the properties that have been recommended 7 maintain that character. 7 eligible and then a decision maker at DAHP, the Department 8 HEARING EXAMINER: But hasn't the witness already 8 of Archaeology and Historic Preservation, has concurred, and 9 indicated that she didn't go into the comprehensive plan? 9 it's put in this classification as a determined eligible. 10 MS. BENDICH: That is true; she did. 10 So it's not the same as listed, but it is in a particular 11 HEARING EXAMINER: So do we need to go through each 11 class for consideration. 12 section that she may not have gone through when the 12 Q. Okay. And why were only the NRHP historic properties 13 comprehensive plan is already an exhibit? 13 identified? 14 MS. BENDICH: No, I guess we don't. I just do want to --14 A. The decision was made to not map the City's historic 15 HEARING EXAMINER: You can do that in closing. You can 15 inventory properties in the historic sites database and to 16 present -- I mean, the EIS speaks for itself. If they're 16 not map landmarks so -- and to not map listed properties. 17 not in there, they're not in there. 17 So that was the decision that was made based on the 18 MS. BENDICH: It is true. 18 potential impacts of the project and the quality of the 19 HEARING EXAMINER: Mining a witness who's already 19 20 indicated that, no --20 Q. And I understand for each of those - and correct me if I'm 21 MS. BENDICH: Let's just nail that down. 21 wrong -- but for each of those, there may be different 22 Q. (By Ms. Bendich) Is there anything in the section 3.5 that 22 reasons why they were not listed? 23 identifies any of the neighborhood plans and the specifics 23 24 with respect to historic resources within those neighborhood 24 Q. If I understand correctly, the database has potentially 25 plans? 25 incomplete information in it. Page 134 Page 136 1 A. No. 1 A. The City's, yes. Q. All right. 2 2 Q. Mm-hmm. And so the decision to not list or identify those 3 MS. BENDICH: I will end there, then. 3 properties was based on -- on that? HEARING EXAMINER: Thank you. Do you want to take a few 4 4 A. Incomplete data and -- and the content of the data is minutes? Well, actually, I've got a few questions. Why 5 5 inconsistent. 6 don't we take a break for lunch. Q. Right. Is that the case with the City's list of landmarks? 6 MR. KISIELIUS: My -- I just -- over the course of the 7 A. The landmarks are all landmarked, so, no, those are all last several hours of cross, I have (inaudible) redirect. 8 8 equivalent HEARING EXAMINER: Certainly. Right. Let's break for 9 9 Q. So that they were not listed because of incomplete data? lunch. We'll come back at 1:45. 10 10 A. No, they were not listed because of the potential impacts to 11 (Lunch recess) 11 them, that there would -- that landmarks have a protection HEARING EXAMINER: Return to Ms. Wilson. The Hearing 12 12 process so that they wouldn't be impacted under this 13 Examiner will ask his questions first so Counsel for the 13 proposal. There's an existing process for those, so the City has benefit of those in the record already when they 14 14 decision was made not to map them because of the project 15 get to redirect. 15 being proposed. 16 16 Q. Okay. And are any of these NRHE -- NRHP properties 17 QUESTIONS BY THE HEARING EXAMINER 17 landmarks? 18 Q. Ms. Wilson, when you go to the EIS, there are two exhibits 18 A. I don't know off the top of my head. They could be, but I in the historic resources section. On 3.300 and 19 19 don't know, sorry. 20 (inaudible) .301, exhibits (inaudible).5-2 and -3. 20 Q. Okay. So wouldn't it be possible that some of these would 21 21 have those same protections? 22 Q. And I understand that you, the City, has shown on these the 22 A. It's possible. I don't -- I'm sorry, I can't speak 23 locations of NRHP termed eligible properties. 23 specifically to each one. 24 24 Q. Mm-hmm. Was it cost prohibitive to include landmarks? Was

25

that an issue that came up at all?

25

Q. And we have had discussion about the line between something

1	Page 137		Page 1
	A. Cost is always a concern.	1 3	
2	Q. Mm-hmm.	1 2	and troud dictate what potential changes would or would no
3	A. That data is not downloadable in the same way that this data	3	rised approval from the Landmarks Board. So it they are
4	is, so that was part of the discussion, but it was more	4	solver and arriver this process, so it it includes that
5	based upon what the potential impact to those could be	5	protection.
6	Q. Are the NHRP properties protected in some way?	6	a. So that would include properties beyond just the actual
7	A. They are protected under federal undertakings, and SEPA's	7	That would be property and adjacent property. That would
8	also asked to consider those as well.	8	and include projects in the vicinity that are not either of
9	Q. Specifically NHRP?		those types of properties?
10	A. Yeah, mm-hmm.	9	A. I I don't think that's correct.
11	Q. But not the city landmarks?	10	Q. Okay,
12	A. SEPA does also ask to look at city landmarks as well, yes.	11	A. Yeah.
13	Is that your question?	12	Q. So if on 3.305, the City identified potential impacts to
14	Q. Yes.	13	designated landmarks there in the third paragraph
15	A. Yes.	14	A. Yes.
16		15	Q and the City is saying, Well, we don't we didn't cover
17	Q. So I'm just trying to understand the line that was drawn	16	that here in the EIS because we think the code will protect
18	between if NHRP properties would be protected and landmarks	17	that, but it goes on to indicate that the setting is a
	would be protected and SEPA calls for NHRP analysis and SEPA	18	contributing element of the landmark eligibility.
19	calls for landmarks analysis how the landmarks got excluded	19	A. It can be, yes.
20	<ul> <li>A. Because there's already an existing local process for if</li> </ul>	20	
21	if changes are proposed at a landmark, the Landmarks Board	21	Q. Mm-hmm. And in those cases, does the code protect that setting
22	would review those changes. So we didn't consider there to	22	
13	be strong or potential for impacts to those under the	23	A. It
24	proposal.	24	Q where it is more than the landmark property or the
5	Q. So the code would protect possibly propose projects		adjacent property?
an immer and	p. ojecio	25	A. I'm not sure. I'm sorry. Can you ask it again? It's
	Page 138		D
1	where the landmark is the actual properties that's subject	1	Page 14(
2	to that proposal?	2	complicated. I'm sorry. Could you ask it again?
3	A. Yes.	3	Q. I don't you probably know more about this than I do, but
4	Q. Does the code explicitly protect landmarks when they are not	1	what, for example, contributes to setting? Could it be a
5	the subject of the proposal, for example, an adjacent	4	property across the street?
5	property or a property in the vicinity?	5	A. So a setting yeah, it would be like it's in a park and
7	A. If you have a property adjacent to a landmark and it's	6	so you have, like, the vegetation contributes to, like, the
3	proposed to be demolished and it's over 50 years old, then	7	landscaping if it's a boulevard so an Olmsted-designed
)	it has to go through landmarks review	8	boulevard, it would be the planting strips, so it's a
	Q. So it	9	squishy term, setting.
		10	Q. Mm-hmm.
	A to protect potential impacts to the landmark, sorry.	11	A. But it is to try it gets at feel association, some terms
	Q. So if the property is adjacent to a landmark and it's going	12	that are defined in the National Register criteria, they're
	to be demolished	13	also defined in the landmarks criteria, too, for evaluating
	A. Yeah.	14	historical significance.
S)	Q then or 50 percent, then there is landmark review. So	15	
	for adjacent properties?	16	Q. So if the setting of a landmark is a plaza, a boulevard, a
	A. Yeah.	17	streetscape, something larger than A. Yes.
	2. Even though the landmarked property would not be demolished?	18	
/	A. Right. It's to minimize impacts to the setting of the		Q something larger than the two properties' potential that
	landmark.	19	we know by your testimony are covered under the code
(	And does the landmark code go beyond that to protecting	20	A. Yes.
	landmarks from potential development in the area?	21	Q adjacent properties or the immediate property that's
	Well, yes. Every landmark has its own specific controls and	22	being redeveloped.
P		23	A. Yes.
A	Incentives agreement that's pagetiated between		
A	incentives agreement that's negotiated between the City, Department of Neighborhoods, and the property owner, and so	24	Q. If there are properties in the vicinity within that setting

#### Hearing - Day 13 - 8/22/2018 Page 141 Page 143 1 setting but they're not landmarks, does the code protect 1 against those properties being removed from the setting. 2 against any impact that might have on the setting? A. The setting is not --2 3 A. No, it -- the -- it would just -- it's just related to the 3 Q. Is that correct? 4 property that's being impacted directly by the project. So 4 A. That's correct, yes. 5 there's no requirement -- if you're looking at a parcel here Q. Okay. Could that be an impact on the nature of the 5 6 and you are considering a par- -- there's no requirement to 6 landmark? If you have a mausoleum and a park and there's 7 look at a parcel two parcels away; it would just be adjacent 7 some historic buildings around that that help that 8 to -- it would be that parcel or the adjacent parcels. 8 setting --9 Q. And adjacency is only for 50 percent or more demolition? 9 A. Mm-hmm. 10 A. 50 years or older. 10 Q. -- aren't they changing the setting if that -- if those 11 Q. 50 -- sorry. 11 buildings get demolished and they're not protected? 12 A. A building that's 50 years or older that's proposed to be 12 13 demolished. 13 Q. Okay. Then let's go back to the properties that are Q. Oh. So if a building is 25 years or less and it's adjacent 14 14 adjacent. I want to make sure that at least I understand 15 to a landmark, then there is no consideration of the 15 16 landmark in that demolition? 16 A. Mm-hmm. 17 A. If it's -- well, no, if it's 25 years or less, then it 17 Q. It sounds like there is some level of black and white line 18 wouldn't qualify. It wouldn't -- if it's 25 years, it might 18 of protection if the property adjacent is 50 years or 19 meet the age threshold for consideration as a landmark, but 19 older --20 if it's --20 A. Mm-hmm. 21 Q. Sorry. 21 Q. -- because it could be within these -- these lines of 22 A. -- under --22 protection that the City's identified in its code. Help me 23 Q. Let me make sure that -- the landmark -- what I understand 23 understand how the code is applied less than 50. If it's a from your testimony is there is a landmark that already 24 25-year-old structure, is there anything that triggers --24 25 exists. I'm not questioning the age of the landmark. 25 and it's going to be demolished --Page 142 Page 144 1 A. Mm-hmm 1 A. Mm-hmm. 2 Q. But I understood from your testimony that if there is a 2 Q. -- is there anything that triggers under the code 3 proposal to demolish a structure adjacent to the landmark, 3 protection, or is there any -- does anybody have to do that that calls into question -- it triggers the code 4 4 anything at that point in relation to the landmark if 5 protections for the landmark. 5 they're going to demolish an adjacent structure that's 25 6 A. If that adjacent property is 50 years or older. 6 vears old? 7 Q. Okay. So if that adjacent property is less than 50 years, 7 A. I think -- well, impacts to the landmark would still get there is no protection for the landmark for that property 8 8 reviewed, but that particular thing is going to -- proposed adjacent to be demolished. Is that --9 9 for demolition, there's no requirement if it's under 50 10 A. It has to be referred to the Landmarks Preservation Board, years old to refer it, but anyone in the City is always able 10 11 and then they do the initial review of the referral, which to refer a property to the landmarks for review. 11 12 is a form; and if that landmark's preservation program staff 12 Q. So it could trigger some type of review to see -- and in 13 think it might meet the criteria for a landmark, then it 13 that review process, then, is that then analyzing that 14 gets presented to the board for review. 14 potential project for impacts to the landmark? Is that how Q. So I'm trying to -- if the City's saying that these 15 15 that works or --16 properties -- these landmarks are protected outright, that 16 A. I -- I don't know how to explain that part, I'm sorry. I --17

I would just be speculating because I haven't -- I don't

A. So if they're 50 years or older and they're being referred?

Q. Do you know what happens to those that are 50 years old or

have direct experience with that --

Q. What's the process for that?

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

Q. Okay.

A. -- part of it.

older?

A. Yes.

there isn't any potential for impact from the proposal on

Q. And I'm not fully understanding how an adjacent -- if

the setting that there isn't necessarily a protection

there's -- even in a case -- what I'm hearing from you is

that it's possible a property across the street or with any

two lots or even three lots or what have you that's part of

landmarks -- I'm trying to find out where the lines are and

how that covers every potential impact on those landmarks.

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

A. Mm-hmm

Hearing - Day 13 - 8/22/2018 Page 145 Page 147 1 So I've been involved on those projects. 1 then, affect protection of the adjacent landmark? 2 Q. Okay. 2 A. Well, it depends on what they --3 A. So there's a particular form, a referral form, it gets 3 Q. Is there -- have you seen them where there's a relation 4 completed. Sometimes the developer completes it; sometimes 4 between the two or -- if that's cited as an example of 5 I hire a consultant to do that. That gets submitted to 5 protecting the existing landmarks from development 6 landmark's board staff for review of completeness, and then 6 (inaudible). 7 if they need additional information they send it back. And 7 A. So --8 then once it's deemed complete, they will present it to the 8 Q. How -- explain to me how that might have worked in the past 9 board for the board's initial review; and if the board 9 10 thinks that there may be a potential for it to be elig- --10 A. Right. 11 meet criteria as a landmark, then they will review it. And 11 Q. -- (inaudible). 12 then there's -- the code dictates how that process goes. 12 A. So if you -- you have an existing landmark and now the 13 So they will -- there's particular further 13 property next to it has become landmarked, typically when 14 documentation. That documentation gets reviewed by the 14 things are landmarked -- not always -- but things that are 15 board. The board makes an initial decision about whether 15 preserved are things like the exterior, the facade. So if 16 they want to designate or not. And then it goes another 16 you're retaining the original scale and exterior of a 17 step down the review, and then they decide yes or no. And 17 building, then you're retaining the setting, basically, of then it moves into the -- if they decide yes and they 18 18 the preexisting landmark. So that would be a beneficial 19 designate it, then it moves into the controls and incentives 19 thing for that preexisting landmark. Does that --20 agreement process where they come up with an agreement 20 Q. Yes. 21 that's specific to that landmark which sets out the 21 A. -- explain? 22 parameters for what changes can and can't occur, and if they 22 Q. And that would not be -- let's take out the presence of a 23 do occur how to mitigate them. So .... 23 landmark (audio cutting out) that project to be figured, or 24 Q. Okay. But I understand from what you've said to me -- and 24 is it the adjacency of the landmark plus the -- and the 50 25 please correct me if I'm wrong; I want to make sure that I 25 years? Page 146 Page 148 1 understand that process. I'm not as familiar with it as you 1 A. Definitely --2 are -- if a property adjacent to a landmark --2 Q. (Inaudible) into that process? 3 A. Mm-hmm. 3 A. Definitely adjacency to a landmark plus 50 years and demo. 4 Q. -- is proposed for demolition, or is it 50 percent changes 4 5 or some -- did you say that or was it just the -- 50's just 5 A. Projects that are subject to SEPA that involve a property 6 the age? 6 that's 50 years or older are supposed to be reviewed for 7 50's just the age. 7 landmarks' referral. 8 Q. Okay. So it's demolition or --8 Q. Okay. 9 A. Mm-hmm. 9 A. Yeah. Q. Okay. Quick side question, if they're just going to change 10 10 Q. And, I'm sorry, this is from our last session, so I can't the facade, they're not going to demolish it, does this 11 11 give you a page, and if you don't know it, then we can move 12 process get triggered? 12 on. But I remember there was an indication where the EIS 13 A. It's only if it's going to be demolished. 13 indicated there would be no direct impacts to historic or 14 Q. Okay. So if they're going to demolish the structure and 14 cultural resources. Does that sound familiar? 15 it's 50 years or older, then move the -- has the -- it 15 A. Yes. automatically moves into the -- this process? 16 Q. Did it discuss whether there would be indirect impacts? 16 A. According to code, it's supposed to, yes. 17 17 Yes.

> 19 Bear with me

And where is that?

20 Mm-hmm.

18

21

A. Okay. Page 3.304, this is the first sentence. Do you want 22 me to read it out loud?

Q. I can read it. Just a second. Thank you. Were you 23 24 involved at all with the environmental checklist for the 25 proposal? Or you were just doing the element, right. Okay.

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

Q. It moves into this process and that allows for designation

of this adjacent property as a landmark?

Q. Wherein which it could --

Could or could not, yes.

Q. -- result in that?

A. Yeah.

A. It triggers that process of review and evaluation, yes,

Q. All right. Let's say it results in that, how does that,

1	Page 149		Page 1
2	the supplemental sheet.	1	
3	I'm assuming you didn't.  A. I did not for this, no.	2	HEARING EXAMINER: Okay. No more questions. Thank you
4		3	MS. BENDICH: Mr. Hearing Examiner, I know it's time for
5	Q. Okay. You were presented Exhibit 261, the uptown urban	4	Counsel for the City, but you raised some questions, and
6	center rezone, and in that, on its page 3.176 under the heading "Planning and Policy Context"	5	there were some answers that weren't raised before, and I'm
7	A. Yes.	6	wondering if I could do just a few of those on
8	Q this indicates and I'll read this because it will be	7	cross-examination to clarify what her answer was.
9	easier for context for my question that, "Impacts to	8	HEARING EXAMINER: Largely most of what I heard from
10	cultural resources are typically possible and the	9	Ms. Wilson was confirmation of what I've actually heard from
11	cultural resources are typically considered if there are buildings, structures, or sites that are on or near the	10	cross by Mr. Bricklin and you. I don't know what is the
12	project area over 45 years old and listed or eligible for	11	new
13	listing in national state and lead black blacks in	12	MS. BENDICH: Well.
14	listing in national, state, and local historic preservation	13	HEARING EXAMINER: information that came up?
15	registers. Applicable national, state, and local historic preservation registers reviewed for this project include the	14	MS. BENDICH: Well, I believe she testified just now that
16	following:" They list the NDLD the NA List of the	15	anything that was on the NHRP, that the state, those dots on
.7	following:" They list the NRHP, the Washington Heritage Register and the barn register and the Seattle city	16	the exhibit and the EIS were protected if they had well,
.8	landmarks.	17	she just said, they were protected with let me just see
9	What can you contrast this process for that is	18	what the exact words were. Federal funding, she where
0	identified here with what was done for this EIS that's the	19	there's federal funding. And I just wanted to ask whether,
1	subject of this hearing? What did you do that's the same?	20	in fact, all of those dots had federal funding associated
2	A. Mm-hmm. Yeah.	21	with them.
3	Q. What did you do that was different, and why?	22	HEARING EXAMINER: That's the only question you have?
4	A. So we did we looked at the same registers. There's no	23	MS. BENDICH: That's it.
5	well, I don't recall there being barns, anything on the	24	HEARING EXAMINER: All right. MS. BENDICH: Oh.
	Page 150		Page 15
1	barns list, but I'm aware of that register.	1	Page 15 CROSS EXAMINATION
2	Q. I'll bet they didn't have anything.	2	BY MS. BENDICH:
3	<ul> <li>A. Yeah, not anymore. So we did and we did characterize the</li> </ul>	3	Q. So those and do you know which exhibit I'm talking about
4	affected environment in terms of the national, state, and	4	within the EIS?
5	local preservation register properties. And so I I would	5	A. I believe so.
6	say we did the same things. We our methodology, things	6	Q. Okay. So it identifies the state the NHRP determined
7	we looked at were the same, so yeah. We didn't map them	7	eligible property?
3	to the level that they appeared to be mapped.	8	A. Yes.
9	Q. Right. So when they say you reviewed the project for the	9	Q. All right. Is every single one of those dots there
)	following, I've heard your earlier testimony to include all	10	protected under I think you mentioned section 1.06?
L	three of those; is that correct?	11	A. Section 106 of the National Historic Preservation Act.
	A. That's correct.	12	They're protected through that if there is a federal
	Q. And your review included eligible properties, but not as far	13	undertaking.
	as any depiction or listing of those in the EIS?	14	Q. Okay. Only if there's a federal undertaking?
5	A. Well, we did we depicted the determined eligible ones,	15	HEARING EXAMINER: So, Ms. Bendich, you said your question
	yes.	16	was about funding?
	Q. Oh, sorry.	17	MS. BENDICH: Yes.
	A. Yeah.	18	HEARING EXAMINER: So would you please ask that question?
	Q. I'm still getting caught in the same	19	Q. (By Ms. Bendich) So in terms of the dots that are on the
	A. That's okay.	20	map, were all of those subject to federal funding?
	Q eligible, not eligible	21	A. I they're not only you don't you don't just trade
	A. Sure.	22	them through federal funding, so not necessarily, no.
	Q though they've actually been identified of that. And	23	MS. BENDICH: Okay.
	I okay. So you had and so you and you read this as	24	HEARING EXAMINER: Okay. We'll go to redirect.
	eligible, someone's already determined that?	100000	TIEATHO EXAMINER. OKAY, We'll go to redirect

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

1

2

8

21

## Page 137

- vernacular, more common resources, things that give a neighborhood character or streetscape, things like that.
- Q. So were you here for Mr. Steinbrueck's testimony this morning?
- 5 A. For part of it, yes.
  - Q. And did you hear him testify about how different neighborhoods in the city have different characteristics and different histories and so forth?
- 9 A. Yes.

1

2

3

4

6

7

8

13

14

1 2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

19

20

21

- 10 Q. Do you agree with that part of his testimony regarding the 11 different neighborhoods of the city and the way in which they are -- the historic character in those neighborhoods? 12
  - A. I do. Can I go back and finish why historic preservation matters?
- 15 Q. Yes.
- A. There's just a little more --16
- 17 Q. Yeah. Sure. I'm sorry. I was hoping you might tie this 18 into that as well, but that's fine.
- 19 A. So preservation also has an important sustainability goal. 20 Again, sort of the greenest building is the one that's 21 already built. Demolishing buildings just for the sake of 22 demolishing them or scraping a site just to build something higher or newer, all that has to go somewhere. It goes into 23 24 the landfill. So from an environmental standpoint, that's not really green. For a city that's supposed to be green, 25

### Page 139

Page 140

- Preservation, Preservation Green Lab, and it's called Older, Smaller, Better: Measuring how the character of buildings and blocks influences urban vitality. And it came out in May 2014.
  - Q. And what's the gist of this document?
  - A. So the gist of this document is a -- the -- so the Green Lab exists -- they're actually based in Seattle. So the National Trust is based in Washington D.C. It's a private, nonprofit organization. The Green Lab kind of focuses their resources on research and a lot of data gathering. So to sort of basically back up a lot of what their assertions are or assumptions about why historic places matter. And they talk about block by block how older neighborhoods and older buildings, how they contribute to a city. And oftentimes in older neighborhoods you have more density, actually. And -and so -- so that's why it's sort of called this older, smaller -- smaller, better.

I think because a lot of times people just assume, oh, it's a small building, it -- it doesn't -- you know, it doesn't contribute as much as maybe some high-style architectural, you know, monument or something. So this -this recognizes why these places sort of help with vitality of a neighborhood or a streetscape or a city, and it talks about creative, thriving economies and how these contribute a lot of maybe artists, or sort of more creative types, as

# Page 138

that's not very green. So sustainability is important.

Buildings don't just exist. They -- they obviously house people and activities and businesses and -- and oftentimes older buildings provide affordability housing and what's called naturally-occurring affordable housing. The rents are generally lower. And the same thing with businesses. They -- smaller independent businesses generally tend to go into older historic buildings. Again, the rents are generally less.

And so you have that sort of connection with the old and with the new, and so that kind of makes up a neighborhood. So -- and so it's sort of this part of what makes a place tick.

- Q. Okay. Let me hand you --
  - MR. BRICKLIN: That was our 91.
- 16 HEARING EXAMINER: Excuse me?
- 17 MR. BRICKLIN: 91.
- 18 HEARING EXAMINER: Marked as 10.
  - (Exhibit No. 10 marked for identification.)
  - Q. (By Mr. Bricklin) Handing you an exhibit that's been marked for identification as Exhibit 10. Do you recognize this
- 22 document?
- 23 A. I do.
- 24 Q. And what is it?
- 25 A. It is a document produced by the National Trust for Historic

- you will, sort of go into these buildings. They talk about
- the value of mixed-use districts and -- and having housing
- 3 and commercial uses in an area -- in a neighborhood.
- 4 Q. You mentioned that this report was prepared by the National
- 5 Trust for Historic Preservation located -- headquartered in 6
  - D.C. Is National Trust the preeminent historic preservation
- 7 organization -- nonprofit in the country?
  - A. It is. Yes, it is.
- 9 Q. And looking at page 1 of the text, I see it had an executive 10 summary. The first couple sentences there say, "All across 11 America, blocks of older, smaller buildings are quietly
- 12 contributing to robust local economies and distinctive
- 1.3 liveable communities. Buildings of diverse version vintage
- 14 and small scale provide flexible affordable space for
- 15 entrepreneurs launching new businesses and serve as
- 16 attractive settings for new restaurants, et cetera. They
- 17
- offer diverse housing choices that attract younger residents
- and create human scale places for walking, shopping, and 18
- 19 social interaction." They're speaking there nationally.
- 20 Would you say that those concepts apply here in Seattle?
  - A. I would say that, yeah.
- 22 Q. Okay. Can you give examples of neighborhoods in the city 23 that have those kinds of features?
- 24 A. Sure. I think Ballard, like, the Ballard Avenue Landmark 25 District is a really great example. Columbia City, Columbia